

# **EMITUNOTO E BIBILIA**

## **(A defense of the Bible)**

Kaitarasaki intae ena buku lelo pooki oota  
enkure pee eyiolou Bibilia tenguton pee esuj  
Enkai toltauja pooki neng'amu sii Yesu,  
nemitu Bibilia, nebulu tenkoitoi e sinyatisho  
anaake, neiteng'en sii ilkulikae nena baa

**OLAIGERONI:** Paul Highfield oji sii Saruni Ole  
Ntayia tenkop o Lmaasai

**ERISHATA NAIGEROKI O COPYRIGHT 2013.** Ore copyright naa enena ampuni naji Christian Restoration Ministries, 3247 N. Nixon Ave., Springfield, MO 65803 USA. Ore pee iyieu niyiolou enaipirta kuna bukui tisiraki Cosmas Lemein te Box 110, Narok, Kenya, aashu email enye te: cplemein@gmail.com. Ore nampai e simu enye naa: Safari com – 0725975651. Toliki sii ninye tinidol inkitapong’ot tiatua ena buku. Tadamu sii ajo ekiata website natii kuna bukui pooki e Kimaasai naa ena: <http://www.maakenya.com>. Ore pee iyieu niliki Olaigeroni Paul Highfield shakenisho ino tenkaraki eretoto ena buku, indim aigeroki ninye te email enye te: [prhighfield@mchsi.com](mailto:prhighfield@mchsi.com). Ataasishore ina oshi Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai.

# **ENKIPANKATA ENA BUKU**

## **(Table of Contents)**

<b>Imbaa e dukuya, enashe tenebo enkipirta ena buku .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>Ematua e dukuya - Imbaa e dukuya naasipa .....</b>	<b>6</b>
naaipirta Bibilia (Ing'orai enkardasi e 6)	
<b>Ematua e are - Isipat tomon oong'uan naisho iyiook osiligi ajo keisiligayu Bibilia .....</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>Ematua e uni - Iwalat too naipirta imbaa naajo oshi itung'ana naatapong'ori Bibilia .....</b>	<b>36</b>
<b>Ematua e Ong'uan – Iwuejitin netejo iltung'ana kegilunore Bibilia kewan tenebo iwuejitin neeta enyamali sii te Kuran .....</b>	<b>72</b>
<b>Ematua e imiet – Enjurrunoto e Kuran kigira aasipu sii enajo Bibilia .....</b>	<b>82</b>
<b>Ematua e ile – Inkikilikuanat naaipirta Bibilia .....</b>	<b>105</b>
<b>Enkiting'oto embuku .....</b>	<b>161</b>
<b>Imbukui nataasishore tena buku (End Notes) .....</b>	<b>156</b>
<b>Imbukui nataasishore tena buku (Bibliography) .....</b>	<b>161</b>

# IMBAA E DUKUYA, ENASHE TENEBO ENKIPIRTA ENA BUKU

Kaata enashe sapuk oleng tenkaraki erishata nanoto pee aitobir ena buku. Naata enashe te Nkai naaisho ina rishata tenebo engolon pee aas. Naata sii enashe sapuk tenkaraki eretoto e Cosmas Lemein amu etarerio ninye ena buku. Aataretutuo sii iltung'ana ootii ina oshi tumo nikiata to Lkoroii pee kijur ena buku. Naata sii enashe anaa oshi ake te nkitok ai Nadung'uenkop (Pamela Highfield) amu etonyuaa oleng aramat enkaji tenebo imbaa naaipirta iropiyiani pee atum erishata naigerie ena buku. Kayiolo sii ajo ketii iltung'ana kumok oleng laagira aomonoki nanu anaake pee alo dukuya aas ina siai Olaitoriani. Neaku, kaata enashe oleng te ninche. Amu etejo Yesu te Yohana 15: 5, "...amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki." Naa kesipa oleng amu meeta enikias tenemetii Enkai tenebo iyiook.

Ore enkipirta ena buku naa inchere keipirta emitunoto e Bibilia. Metaa kagira aiger ena buku pee eyiolou ilairukok ajo keisiligayu Bibilia. Amu, ketii iltung'ana kumok oojo meisiligayu. Nagira sii amitu Bibilia pee mepuo iltung'ana aajing ai dini neme dini e Yesu. Aateremo Enkai apa to lari le 2012 pee alo enkop naji Oltulelei pee aliki ninche ilomon supati le Nkai. Amu, atoning'o ajo eetuo iltung'ana ooji Islamu inkang'itie enye neyieu neisho ninche enkurma tenenyorraa aanya olmumai Mohamed o Allah te dini enye. Kegira aaikilikuan iltung'ana pee enya olmumai oipirta Islamu. Netonyorraitie embata oo ltung'ana kake ketii enkitok nabo te kanisa ang natejo, "*Aataramata Enkai o metabaiki ena rishata, neaku mayieu enkurma inyi nemayieu olmumai linyi.*" Neaku, meisisi Enkai te mpijan enye naa kaata osiligi ajo kemayian Enkai shakenisho enye. Ore te siadi ina nagira adamu ajo kaa buku aitoki aiger kuna olong'i, nadamu ajo keishiakino pee aiger embuku naipirta imbaa naajo iltung'ana pee egilunore Bibilia tenebo iwalat pee eretu Ilmaasai

metawali niinche neretu sii ninche pee meiruk ilosekin lenye.

Ketii sii inkulie walat tena buku naaipirta inkikilikuanat naata oshi iltung'ana naaipirta Bibilia o kanisa. Kayiolo ajo meidimayu pee awal inkikilikuanat pooki naata iltung'ana te mbuku nabo kake atejo katem awal nena kikilikuanat natoning'o nanu tenebo inkulie nadamu ajo ebaiki neeta iltung'ana.

Tenaa karet ata oltung'ani obo pee meiturraa enkirukoto enye e Yesu naa kaata enashe oleng te dukuya Enkai. Kayieu naiting'ie kuna baa edukuya te kulo kererin oing'uaa 1 Petero 3: 15-16 amu kelimu enkipirta ena buku te ndorropu. Nejo kulo kererin, ***“Kake ore too ltauja linyi eyanyita Kristo anaa Olaitoriani, enterretenata anaake pee iwalikiki oltung'ani pooki oikilikuan intae olbae lo siligi otii atua intae. Entisidana iltauja linyi, paa ore enkata nasukeny olkuaak linyi sidai tiatua Kristo, netumi aaitukurru.”***

(Paul Highfield oji sii te nkop Olmaasai Saruni Ole Ntayia – Olapa le esiet – August, 2013)

Matoomon ina komono natii Olkerempe le Nkai 43: 3 pee ejo, ***“Oi irriu ewang'an ino o esipata ino; incho ninche maatorikoi nanu ....”***

# EMATUA E DUKUYA

## Imbaa e Dukuya Naasipa

### Naaipirta Bibilia

Kelimu Bibilia ajo keetai Enkai, nelimu empukunoto enye, enkipankata enye, enkiterunoto oltung'ani, ng'ok, nelimu enkipirta oltung'ani pee etii ninye ena kop, enkoitoi enjeunoto tiatua Yesu, enaipirta kanisa, enkishui esiai ang tiatua Yesu, o enkishui oo ntarasi tenkaraki natii oltung'ani atua Yesu, elotunoto e Yesu tenebo keper ng'ejuk.

Ore Bibilia naa keeta imbukui 66 telulung'ata: 39 natii Osotua Musana, tenebo 27 natii Osotua Ng'ejuk. Neigero nena bukui tiatua ilarin enkalifu nabo o iip ile (1, 600) naa iltung'ana artam loo mpukunot kumok ooigero nena bukui.

Ore Osotua Musana naa eigero tenkutuk o Lhebrania tenebo inkuti wuejitin neigero te nkutuk e Aramaic. Eigero Osotua Ng'ejuk tenkutuk o Lgiriki.

Era Yesu empolos enkop pooki naa keibala amu ore pee kimpim inkatitin nikiasishore B. C. inchere eton eitu elotu Yesu tenebo A. D. inchere tesiadi einoto e Yesu. Ore tipat teneji A. D. naa ore enedukuya eing'uaa ilo rorei oji *Anno Domini* te nkutuk e Latin naa keji “olari lo Laitoriani.”

### **Embolunoto e Nkai teumata (*General Revelation*)**

Ore ai bae naata tipat oleng naa inchere pee kiyiolou aajo keibalunye Enkai kewon **te eumata** (*general revelation*) te nkop enye naitobira. Kelimu Olkerempe le Nkai 19: 1 ina bae tenkoitoi naibala oleng pee ejo, “*Eitodolu keper enkitoo o Laitoriani; ore oloing'ang'e neitodolu esiaai oo nkaik enyena.*” Ore ilkulikae kererin oimaki ina naa kulo: Iroma 1: 20 tenebo Iasat 14: 17.

### **Embolunoto e Nkai te Bibilia (*Special Revelation*)**

Ore ina bulunoto naa ketii atua Bibilia anaa enalimu 2 Petero 1: 20, 21, “*Ore enaituruk te pooki, entayiolu ena inchere meetae enaibon o sirat nalotu ake to lbae lo ltung'ani*

*makewan, amu Metii aikata enaibon naishoruaki te yieunoto o ltung'ani, kake eiroro iltung'ana sinyat ilomon le Enkai anaa enautaki Enkiyang'et Sinyati eing'uaa Enkai."*

### **Imbaa yiolot naaipirta Bibilia**

Etimiraki Bibiliani kumok oleng alang inkulie bukui pooki tena kop. Neibeleyenaki sii Bibilia too nkulie kutukie alang inkulie bukui pooki. Neitobira enkampuni Bibiliani alang inkulie bukui pooki. Neisom iltung'ana kumok Bibilia alang inkulie bukui pooki. Neimaki iltung'ana ilkererin ootii Bibilia alang inkulie bukui pooki. Naa keibala tiatua ilarin pooki oatae Bibilia ajo etaretuo iltung'ana oleng alang inkulie bukui.

### **IMBUKUI NAATII OSOTUA MUSANA**

**Imbukui 17 oo nkopa - Imbukui 5 oonkitanapat** – Enkiterunoto, Enaidurra, Ilawi, Enkikena, Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat; **tenebo imbukui 12 oo nkopa** Yoshua, Ilarishak, Rusi, 1 Samuel, 2 Samuel, 1 Ilaiguanak, 2 Ilaiguanak, 1 Intepen, 2 Intepen, Esra, Nehemia, Esta.

**Imbukui 5 e ng'eno, isinkolioitin , o enkisisa** – Yoab, Olkerempe le Nkai, Ndung'eta e Rashe, Olaikooni, Osinkolio le Solomon.

**Imbukui 17 e naibon - Imbukui 5 iloibonok kituak** - Isaya, Yeremia, Nkishirat, Esekiel, Daniel tenebo **imbukui 12 oo loibonok ooti** – Hosea, Yoel, Amos, Obadia, Yona, Mika, *Nahum*, Habakuki, Sefania, Hagai, Sakaria, Malaki.

### **IMBUKUI NAATII OSOTUA NG'EJUK**

**Imbukui imiet oo nkopa** - Matayo – enkatini e Yesu, Marko – enkatini e Yesu, Luka – enkatini e Yesu, Yohana – enkatini e Yesu, Iasat – inkopa e kanisa.

**Impala tenebo inkulie bukui - Imbukui tikitam are** – Iroma, 1 Ilkorintio, 2 Ilkorintio, Igalatia, Efeso, Ifilipi, Ilkolosai, 1 Ilesalonike, 2 Ilesalonike, 1 Timoteo , 2 Timoteo, Tito, Filimon, Ilhebrania, Yakobo, 1 Petero, 2 Petero, 1 Yohana, 2 Yohana, 3 Yohana, Yuda, Embolunoto.

## **ENKIPANKATA ENKAI O ENKATINI E BIBILIA**

**Ketii Osohua Musana netii sii Osohua Ng'ejuk, kake ketii enkatini nabo naa osalaba oitutum isotuaihin pokira are.**

Eigero apa Osohua Musana eton eitu elotu Yesu enkop. Keipirta enkiterunoto enkop, embatatata oltung'ani, enkipototo e Abrahamu, o ishoi enye naji Israeli.

Ore Osohua Ng'ejuk naa keipirta Yesu, enkishui enye, enkeeya enye, empiunoto enye. Neipirta sii enkiterunoto e kanisa o eneiko pee eidapashakino enkop pooki.

Ore Bibilia naa keata imbukui kumok oleng kake ketii enkipankata o nkatini nabo naitutum ninche pooki. Etang'asa aitobir Enkai enkop aa sidai neitayu sii Adam o Hawa. Nemayian ninche neitanap ninche pee eiu inkera meiputa enkop pooki (Enk. 1: 28). Neaku, ore te dukuya keata Enkai enkipankata pee etii iltung'ana lenyena pooki wueji. Kake kidol te mbuku e Nkiterunoto 11:4 inchere eewuo erishata pee eyieu iltung'ana neshet Oltalet pee etoni ninche te wueji nebo nemeidapasha, neaku meyieu ninche nesuj enatejo Enkai. Keyieu netoni te wueji enye. Kake kejo Enk. 11: 6, "*Metaa eidapashaka Olaitoriani ninche oriong enkop pooki teine, nepal enchetata e nkanasa.*" Neaku, meyieu ninche enkoitoi Enkai kake enoto Enkai enkoitoi pee eas eyieunoto enye pooki kata. Keyieu Enkai neiput ninche enkop pooki.

Etabatatate Adam o Hawa apa tenkiterunoto neyau eoro tiatua ninche o Enkai tenkaraki ng'ok enye (Enkiterunoto ematua e 1-3). Kake eton eeta Enkai enkipankata.

Ore enkatini e Bibilia naa keipirta enkipankata Enkai pee eshuk iltung'ana enetii Ninye neisis pooki tung'ani enkarna enye. Enoto Enkai enkoitoi pee eyietu iltung'ana pee etum



enchula tenebo ninye. Matadamu inchere ore ina atini naa ene Nkai.

Nelotu enkata Oloirrag le nkare te nkata e Noa. Keasita iltung'ana imbaa torrok ake nemeata indamunot sidain kake ketii atua enkarruoisho oleng tenguton (Enk. 6:5). Nejo Enkai kemut iltung'ana pooki tenkaraki enkarruoisho enye (6: 13). Kake etusuja Noa enaitanapa Enkai ninye neshet esafina pee meya enkare ninye olmarei lenye. Nejing Noa olmarei lenye esafina aanyu enchan. Nelotu enchan sapuk, kake eitajeuo Enkai ninche.

Ore tesiadi ina neshet iltung'ana oltalet too lwuasa lenye (Enk. 11: 1-9). Kake meshipa Enkai tenkaraki ina neliki iyiook Enkiterunoto 11: 1-9 ina atini pooki. Neitoki aipot Enkai Abraham pee emayian ninye aita ninye olosho sapuk. Neeta sii Enkai enkipankata pee emayian Abraham o eishoi enye ilkulikae tung'ana (Enk. 12: 1-3). Neisho ninye enkisiligata ajo keas ina. Nebulaa eishoi enye metaa neiu ninye Isaak neiu Isaak Yakobo neiu Yakobo ilayiok tomon are. Neibeleyen Enkai enkarna e Yakobo metaa Israel (Enk. 35: 10). Neaku eishoi enye iltung'ana kumok oleng. Naa keji ninche pooki tenebo Israel.

Neigil Enkai inkatitin kumok alimu ajo keaku Abraham o eishoi enye olosho sapuk nemayian Enkai ninye neeku sii ninche emayianata too lkulikae neitayu sii Enkai osotua aashu olning'o tenebo Abraham o nkera enyena te naipirta ina bae. (Ing'orai kulo kererin Enk. 13: 14-17; 15: 5; 17: 2; 18: 16-19; 22: 15-18; 26: 1-6; 28: 2-5, 10-15; 32: 12; 35: 9-15; 46: 3,4; 48: 3; 48: 16, 19; Enaidurra 32: 11-14; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 1: 9-13; 13: 17, 18; 26: 5; Yoshua 14: 2-4; 1 Ilaiguanak 4: 20; 1 Intepen 27: 23-24; Nehemia 9: 23; Olkerempe le Nkai 107: 37, 38; Isaya 10: 22; 51: 2; 54: 3; Yeremia 33: 19-22). Neaku, keeta Enkai enkipankata te dukuya pee emayian iltung'ana lenyena nemayian sii ninche ilkulikae. Keipirta Bibilia pooki eiteru te Abrahamu ina kisiligata. Ore taata kemayian Enkai iyiook too nkoitoi kumok neisulaki ena inchere keisho iyiook enkishui oo ntarasi. Neitanap sii iyiook pee kimayian ilkulikae. Ekiretu iltung'ana

too nkoitoi kumok eisulaki kiliki ilomon supati le Yesu pee etum sii ninche enkishui oo ntarasi.

Nelotu erishata pee epuo Yakobo tenebo o nkera enyena pooki Misiri tenkaraki olameyu. Etaase ina tenkoitoi enking'asia. Amu, etimiraki ninye Yosef ilalashera lenyena aamiraki ilbiasharani oopoito Misiri. Neaku, embae torrongo oleng nataase tedukuya kake eibelekenya Enkai ina bae neeku Yosef olkitok te Misiri. Naa ebaiki netaasa ilalashera lenyena ina pee meton Yosef tenkop enye aaku oltung'ani kitok. Metaa ebaiki netejo ekirriwaki ninye enkop o loreren pee eaku kiti oleng neme yioloti nimikintoki aikata aadol ninye aashu kining enaipirta ninye. Kake keeta Enkai ai kipankata pee emayian ninye nemayian sii ninye ilkulikae tung'ana. Neitoki Yosef aipotu olmarei lenye meetu Misiri aamany. Nemayian Enkai Yosef neaku sii ninye emayianata too ltung'ana kumok.

Nemayian Enkai Israel neitayu sii ninche te sinkaisho apa tenkop naji Misiri neasishore oltung'ani oji Musa. Keeta Enkai enkipankata pee ening iltung'ana pooki enaipirta enkarna enye neasishore Farao pee easayu ina netum Enkai enkisisa amu etimira Farao nedol sii Iltung'ana le Misiri enkiteo enye (Enaidurra 9: 16; 14: 4;15: 11).

Neasisho Enkai tenebo iltung'ana lenyena netem ninche ti ong'ata (Olkerempe 66: 8-12; 136: 16). Neisho Enkai ninche inkitanapat naasuj. Neipanka sii pee emayian Israeli ilkulikae oshon neaku shakenisho te ninche naipirta engolon, enyorrata, olng'ur, empalakinoto oo ng'ok, enkisiligata, esipata o sinyatisho e Nkai (Yeremia 32: 23; Olkerempe 106: 34; Daniel 9: 11). Ore enkoitoi nabo naitodolua Enkai enkidimata naa inchere etimira ilmang'ati loo Sraeli (Olkerempe 136: 17-20). Ore erubata nabo eina kisiligata naisho apa Enkai Israeli naa pee eisho ninche enkop namany. Naa enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta iltung'ana ootii tenebo Enkai negira ang'amu enjung'ore enye. Naa keipirta sii enkop eseriani naisho Enkai inkeri enyena (Yoshua 24: 13; 32: 22; Olkerempe 105: 44; 136: 21, 22; 142: 5).<sup>1</sup>

Neasisho sii Enkai tenkaraki enkisiligata enye te Israeli aisho ninche Ilarishak, iloibonok, tenebo ilaiguanak pee erik

ninche neliki ninche orerei le Nkai (Nehemiah 9: 26, 32; Daniel 9: 6). Neisho Enkai Daudi enkisiligata naipirta enkitoria enye ajo kebik enkitoria enye intarasi, kake keipirta sii Mesia (Yeremia 33: 14-18; Isaya 9: 7; Amos 9: 11-12; Olkerempe 89: 35-37). Ore pee eimaki Yesu ina bae naa kegira aimaki enkitoria e Nkai (2 Sam. 7: 16; Luka 1: 32, 33).

Ore pee eye Daudi neng'amu Solomon enkitoria enye kake ore pee eye Solomon nelotu eoro tiatua enkitoria (930 B. C). Neaku, etoorote iloshon tomon le moikuape (northern) neaku ninche Israeli naa ore enkanasa nara elukunya eina kitoria naa Samaria. Ore iloshon le kopikop (south) naa keji Yuda te lulung'ata hoo naa keitoki aatii olosho le Benjamin tenebo olosho le Yuda tiatua ina kop e kopikop e Yuda. Ore enkanasa enye nara elukunya eina kitoria naa keji Yerusalem.

Etang'asa abatata Israeli neisis inkulie aitin neitame Enkai ninche nearaa meshomo eyararoto pee eiteng'en ninche. Matejo keyieu nesil ninche. Etejo Enkai te Isaya 48: 10 naipirta Israeli, *"Ng'ura, aatisila nanu iyie, kake mme anaa enkosholai; aatetema nanu iyie to lkokuet loo nkisilisolot.* Ing'orai sii kulo kererin: 1 Ilaiguanak 11: 1-43; 2 Ilaiguanak 25: 1-30; Esekiel 36: 19-21. Neaku, keasisho Enkai tenkiguena, enkitamioto, o engoro (Nehemia 9: 29-31). Nereu Enkai olaiguanani le Asiria pee egilunore Israel. Neas Enkai ina tenkaraki sii ng'ok enye anaa enajo 2 Ilaiguanak 17: 7-9, *"Netiu neijia, amu etaasa apa iltung'ana le Israel eng'oki tialo Olaitoriani Enkai enye, laa ninye oitayio ninche aitung'uaa enkop e Misiri, neitupuku te nkaina e Farao olaiguanani le Misiri. Eteserema ninche kulie aitin, neibung olkerreti le lelo oreren apa ootarayie Olaitoriani te dukuya iltung'ana le Israeli, neibung lelo kerreti ooiteng'enishote ilaiguanak le Israel. Negolong'aki iltung'ana le Israel too nkisudorot mbaa torrok naaiba Olaitoriani Enkai enye, neas mbaa torrok."* Nejo olkereri le 23, *"Neaku eshomo Isiraeli eyararoto, neing'uaa enkop enye maate nepuo Asiria, netoni teine o metabaike ena olong"* (2 Ilaiguanak 17: 23).

Ore te siadi ina neas sii olosho le Yuda ng'ok nelotu olaiguanani le Babilon oji Nebukadnesa agilunore Yerusalem

kewon. Near ninye Yerusalem nebatata katukul (2 Ilaiguanak 25: 1-26. Neasi ina te 586 B. C.

Kake ore Enkai naa Enkai nashetisho. Neeta sii enkipankata pee epukunye Messia (Yesu) iltung'ana loo Sraeli pee elotu ninye aitajeu enkop pooki. Neibonu iloibonok kumok enaipirta ina bae. Neipanka Enkai pee eshukunye iltung'ana lenyena enkop enye ( Esra 1: 1-11). Neaku, ina pee eitu eishie (finish) ninche. Nejo Nehemia 9: 31, *“Ore ake eyia tenkaraki olng'ur lino kitok eitu iyie iishie ninche anaa inturraa ninche amu ira Enkai supat naata olng'ur.”*

Neasishore Enkai olkinki oji Sairos ora olaiguanani le Parsia leme olo Yahudi pee eas ina tenkata edukuya, metaa enchukunoto e dukuya te 538 B. C. (Esra 1: 1). Naa Serubabel narikito ninche (Esra 2: 2). Neiteru ninche aashet enkaji e Nkai. Ore pee elusoo ilarin 60 netii ai shukunoto anaa enajo Esra ematua 7-10, naa 458 B. C pee easayu ina. Ore enchukunoto e uni naa te rishata e Nehemia karibu 445 B. C. (Nehemia 2: 1). Neshet ninche isunta e Yerusalem (Nehemia ematua 1-6).

Kake eton etii imbaa naang'or tenkipankata e Nkai (Malaki 4: 5). Ore erubata nabo enkipankata e Nkai naa pee eng'as airriu Yohana olaibatisani pee eitobir enkoitoi e Yesu (Mesia). Neitoki airriwaki Israeli Mesia lenye oji Yesu pee eshuk ninche enetii Enkai aa inchere neliki ninche enaipirta enkirridunoto, empiris Enkai o enkoitoi enjeunoto. Nelimu iloibonok naipirta osinka le Nkai olotu (Isaya 7: 14; 9: 6-7; 11: 1-5; 42: 1-7; 52: 13 o metabaike ematua 53: 1-12).

Metaa eewuo erishata osotua ng'ejuk neirriu Enkai Enkerai enye nabo metoini tena kop pee etum iltung'ana enjeunoto. Neishu Yesu enkishui nemeeta ng'ok neiteng'en iltung'ana imbaa kumok sidain pee esuj enkoitoi Enkai. Nenyor iltung'ana pooki terisoroto. Kake menyor embata oo ltung'ana le Israel tenedol aajo kenyor Yesu iloreren. Netum iltung'ana engoro tenkaraki ninye neyieu near ninye metua te shumata osalaba. Neas ina kake etopiwuo Yesu too lootuata neipang'aki ilkipaareta lenyena neshuko keper.

Keeta osalaba tipat oleng te iyiook amu keitutum osalaba le Yesu imbaa pooki. Eirriwaka Enkai iyiook Yesu pee eye ninye te shumata osalaba pee kitum pooki enjeunoto (1 Yhn. 4: 10; Ilheb. 9: 14; Iroma 5: 9, 10). Neaku ore iltung'ana pooki lo Sotua Musana meyiolo imbaa naaponu. Meibala te ninche kake ore osalaba le Yesu naa keitutum iyiook o ninche. Nepiu sii Yesu too lootuata (Mat. 28: 1-20; 1 Ilkor. ematua e 15.) Neitayu Yesu osotua ng'ejuk (Ilheb. 8: 1-13). Kejing oltung'ani ilo sotua ng'ejuk teneiruk, neirridu neibatisai.

Keyieu Enkai netum pooki tung'ani enjeunoto (Yhn. 3: 16; 2 Petero 3: 9; 1 Tim. 2: 3) neyiolou sii enkipirta enye tena kop. Keyieu Enkai pee eata pooki tung'ani enchula tenebo ilkulikai (1 Yhn. 1: 3). Keyieu sii Enkai nelikioo iltung'ana enkisisa enye to losho pooki (1 Petero 2: 9; Mat. 28: 18, 20). Neaku, kenare tinikiiruk, nikirridu, nikimbalunyie enkarna e Yesu inchere era ninye Olaitoriani, Olaitajeunoni, neibatisai iyiook pee kijing atua Yesu o kanisa enye (Iasat 2: 38; Rom. 6: 1-3; 1 Ilkor. 12: 13).

Tadamu kulo kererin oopirta enkisisa Enkai amu keyieu Enkai neisis pooki ng'ai ninye - Enaidurra 16: 7; 33: 12-23; 34: 5-7, 10; Enkikena 14: 20, 21; Is. 6: 3; 26: 15; 35: 1, 2; 40: 5; 42: 8, 12 (Meyieu neisho likae enkisisa enye); Isaya 43: 7; 44: 23; 48: 11; 66: 19-21; Olk. 29: 2; 72: 19; 79: 9, 10; 86: 9; 96: 3-10; Olkerempe 102: 15; 108: 5; 1 Ilkor. 10: 31; Matayo 6: 9, 10; Yohana 17: 4, 5.

Ore te siadi nena baa neshuko Yesu keper neirriwaki ilkipaareta lenyena Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neiteru aliki ninche ilomon supati aa inchere etua Yesu tenkaraki ng'ok ooltung'ana nepiu aing'uaa ilootuata, naa teneiruk ninche neirridu neibatisai neng'amu empalakinoto oo ng'ok, Enkiyang'et Sinyati, neaku sii eoroti nabo e kanisa. Ore pee eshuko Yesu keper neisho iltung'ana osiligi ajo keshukunye pee eiguenare enkop neitajeu lelo ooiruko ninye. Ore eton eitu eshuko keper neitanap ilkipaareta lenyena pee epuo enkop pooki aaliki ninche ilomon supati. Nejo Matayo 28: 18-20, *"Nelotu Yesu enetii neirorie ajoki, 'Aaishooki enkidimata pooki te shumata o te nkop. Enchom entaa loreren pooki*

*ilooiteng'eni laainei, nimbatisasa te nkarna e Papa o ene Nkerai o ene Nkiyang'et Sinyati, ninteng'ening'ene meibung'a inaitanapa intae pooki. Naa ng'ura, atii tenebo intae inkolong'i pooki o metabau enkiting'oto enkop." Nejo sii to Iasat 1: 8, "Kake ing'amumu intae engolon, tene elotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati shumata intae, niaakuku intae lchakenini laainei tiatua Yerusalem, o tiatua Yudea pooki o Samaria, o metabaiki ineeting'ie enkop."*

# EMATUA E ARE

## Isipat Tomon oong'uan Naisho Iyiook

### Osiligi ajo Keisiligayu Bibilia

Ketii iltung'ana oojo meisiligayu Bibilia. Nejo eibeakenya ilairukok Bibilia pee ejo anaa enayieu ninche. Kake kayieu nikidol tena matua ajo mesipa ina kiroroto naa keisiligayu oleng Bibilia. Ore te sipata eitu eisom ilkumok lelo tung'ana Bibilia katukul. Etoning'o ake too lkulikae ajo meisiligayu neibung sii ninche ina damunoto. Ore tenkaraki sii ina damunoto neitobir oltung'ani ai buku pee ererioo Bibilia nesuj iltung'ana kumok oleng embuku enye nesujita o taata. Kake mesipa olkitamanyunoto leina damunoto.

Neaku, matisipu kuna baa tomon oong'uan naasipa naaitodolu ajo keisiligayu Bibilia.

#### 1. Kayieu niking'as aasipu enajo Bibilia naipirta ilkigerot ootii atua.

Etejo Paulo te **2 Timoteo 3: 16, 17**, "*Ore ilkigerot pooki naa Enkai nayang'ua, neeta dupoto te nkiteng'enare, o tenkisikong'ata o ereroto, o te nkitubulunoto tiatua esupatisho, paa ore oltung'ani le Enkai neitabari te nkias pooki sidai.*"

Nejo **2 Petero 1: 20, 21**, "*Ore enaituruk te pooki, entayiolo ena inchere meetae enaibon o sirat nalotu ake to lbae lo ltung'ani makewan, amu Metii aikata enaibon naishoruaki te yieunoto o ltung'ani, kake eiroro iltung'ana sinyat ilomon le Enkai anaa enautaki Enkiyang'et Sinyati eing'uaa Enkai.*"

Nejo **1 Ilesalonike 2: 13**, "*Nikincho sii iyiook oshiaake Enkai enashe te nkaraki ena, inchere pee ing'amumu ororei le Enkai litoning'o te iyiook, eitu intae ing'amumu anaa ororei loo ltung'ani, kake anaa enatiu te dede ororei le Enkai tiatua intae ilairukok.*"

Nejo **Ilhebrania 4: 12**, "*Amu keishu ororei le Enkai neeta engolon, nepi ninye alang olalem ake pooki opi mbat pokira,*

*neimisho enarish oltau o enkiyang'et, neim irubat o ntolo, neyiolou ndamunot o nkiguanat o ltau."*

**Olkerempe 119: 86,** *"Ore nkitanapat inono pooki naa kesipa..."*

**Olkerempe 119: 160,** *"Ore esiana o rorei lino naa esipata, ore pooki ng'ae loo sipat oo inkiguanat inono nebukoo ntarasi."*

**Matayo 5: 17-18,** *"Emijo kaewuo aitarruoo Nkitanapat aashu loibonok le Nkai, eitu alotu aitarruoo kake pee aitabaya. Amu esipa ajoki intae, ore o metaba anaa nelusoo shumata o enkop, melusoo osirata obo anaa oltipoto obo loo Nkitanapat eitu eitabari."*

**Matayo 24: 25,** *"Keish shumata o enkop kake meish irorei laainei katukul."*

**1 Peter 1: 23-25,** *"Etoiwuoki intae aaigil neme te mpeu narruoyo kake te nemerruoyo, to rorei le Enkai oishu nebuk intarasi."*

Netii sii kulo kererin oopirta ina bae: Marko 4: 1-2; Luka 11: 28; Olkerempe 119: 11, 32, 45, 52, 71, 93, 98, 103-105, 127,128, 133, 165, 168.

**Embolunoto 22: 18-19,** *"Aikok pooki ng'ae oning irorei le naibon ena buku: tenepon ake oltung'ani, neponiki sii ninye Enkai lelo meita ootolimuoki tiatua ena buku. Ore pooki ng'ae oiwuang'ie tiatua ena buku irorei le naibon, neiwuang'ie Enkai erubata enye tiatua ilo shani le mpuaan tiatua ina anasa sinyati, nelimuno imbaa tiatua ena buku."*

Ore kulo kererin naa keipirta embuku Embolunoto kake ore esipata natii atua kulo kererin naa keipirta Bibilia pooki. Naa ore too ltung'ana oosujita Enkai te sipata keeta tipat oleng ororei le Nkai naa keyanyit sii metaa meyieu neibeakenya ororei le Nkai aashu eponikini kulie neme nena naigero te Bibilia.

Nejo Paulo to Lgalatia 1: 11, 12, *"Amu, lalashera laainei ayieu niyiolouu inchere, ore lelo Omon Supati latolikio intae mme oltung'ani otang'asua. Eitu ang'amu te likae tung'ani, neitu aautaki likae tung'ani. Yesu Kristo laataboloko makewan."* Neaku kejoito inchere ore kulo rorei oogira aiger



ninye naa ororei le Nkai. Ore tiatua Osootua Musana kejo inkatitin kumok oleng naabaya 400, "Etejo Olaitoriani." Nejo Yerima te mbuku enye 1: 2, "... ninye eewuo ororei lo Laitoriani enetii too nkolong'i e Yosia Olayioni le Amon, olaiguanani le Yuda..." Etejo Isaya te dukuya embuku enye, "Toning'o, iyie keper, ninchoru enkiok ena kop; amu eiroro Olaitoriani...(Isaya 1: 2). Tadamu sii ajo ore pee eiro oloiboni le Nkai imbaa nemesipa netum enyamali sapuk oleng anaa enajo Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 18: 20, "Kake ore ilo oiboni omusu airo irorei te nkarna ai leitu nanu aitanap ninye meiroro, aashu ilo oiro tenkarna e kulie aitin, ore ilo oiboni naa lasima pee eari metua." Neaku, kerrip kewon pee mejo imbaa nemesipa. Ketii iloibonok oolejisho kake keibala ninche te Bibilia naa keiguenare sii Enkai ninche. Ketii oltung'ani obo leme olairukoni apa otejo meisiligayu Bibilia. Kake eibeleyenye ninye aaku olairukoni le Yesu. Neiteru aiger imbaa naasipa oleng naaipirta Bibilia. Nejo ninye naipirta kulo kererin, "Aateremo kulo rorei oltau lai. Kaata osiligi oleng ajo meitieu ilairukok aibeleyenya imbaa naatii atua embuku enye sinyati. Amu, keyanyit Enkai neyanyit sii inkitanapat enyena oleng. Ore te sipata kenyorraa ilairukok enkeeya alang teneibeleyenye ororei le Nkai."<sup>2</sup> Neaku, mesipa ajo eibeleyenya ilairukok ororei le Nkai anaa enajo embata oo ltung'ana. Nelo dukuya ilo tung'ani nejo tenaa eibeleyenya iltung'ana ororei le Nkai anaa enajo embata oo ltung'ana keeku keeta iltung'ana engolon alang Enkai. Lasima pee eeta Enkai engolon pee errip ororei lenye.<sup>3</sup>

## 2. Eisiliga Yesu ororei le Nkai - Matayo 4: 1-11; Mat. 24:35.

Ore te Matayo 4: 1-11 kidol Yesu egira aliki shetani ilkererin ooing'uaa Osootua Musana. Neaku, keibala ajo eibung'a lelo kererin te lukunya enye naa keisiligita sii.

Kejo Matayo 24: 35, "Keish shumata o enkop kake meish irorei laainei katukul."

Tenaa keisilig Yesu ororei le Nkai aiko neijia kaata osiligi oleng ajo kerrip Enkai ororei lenye pee eisiligayu sii te iyiook

taata. Kesipa etaasishore sii Enkai iltung'ana kumok pee errip ororei lenye kake Enkai naisho ninche pooki engolon pee eas ina.

### **3. Inkilikuanat naagol oleng**

Tenaa kesipa enatejo lelo tung'ana inchere eibeleyenaki Bibilia metaa meisiligayu, maikilikuana ninche kuna kikilikuanat: Kaing'ae oibeleyenya Bibilia? Naa kegol oleng pee ewal ina kikilikuanata too sapipiyeti oosipa. Amu ore te sipata metii oltung'ani oibeleyenya Bibilia. Etorripo Enkai Bibilia. Ore ai kikilikuanata naa inchere, kainyioo pee eyieu oltung'ani neibeleyenya Bibilia? Kesipa ketii iltung'ana oiba Bibilia kake ketii sii ilkumok oonyor Bibilia. Neesishore Enkai lelo tung'ana oonyor Bibilia pee errip Bibilia pee meibeleyenya. Ore ai kikilikuanata naa ena, "Aitiaji apa eibeleyenya iltung'ana Bibilia? Aite Roma, aashu te Yerusalem aashu te Misiri aashu tenkop Olmaasai anaa aitiaji? Ketii oltung'ani oidim atolimu ajo ewueji neje?" Ore ai kikilikuanata naa inchere, kanu eibeleyenaki Bibilia? Metii oltung'ani oidim atawala ina aitobiraki. Eikilikuanua kewan oltung'ani ora Osilamu apa ena kikilikuanata: "Amaa, keibeleyenya Bibilia tedukuya Muhammad aashu te siadi ninye?" Ore pee edamu ina kikilikuanata tenguton neibeleyenya aaku olairukoni le Yesu. Amu eitanapa Mohammad iltung'ana pee eisom Bibilia nesuj sii.<sup>4</sup> Neaku, tenaa meisiligayu Bibilia tina rishata enye anaata eitanapa iltung'ana pee meisom Bibilia aashu anaata etolikio ninche nene wuejitin naata enyamali. Kake eitu eas ina. Tenaa etaase te siadi Muhammad anaata etolimutuo ilasujak lenyena aajo kanu etaase ina. Ore ai kikilikuanata naa, kakua kererin ooibeleyenya apa naa kaji kinko pee kijur aayiolou esipata?<sup>5</sup> Kegol oleng pee elimu lelo tung'ana ewalata nasipa naipirta ina bae.

#### 4. Kelimu ilo tung'ani oji Masri ora Muslim apa ai bae najo iltung'ana le Islam naipirta Bibilia.

Kejo ninche ore Kuran naa embolunoto te siadi Bibilia neaku kererioo Bibilia metaa kenare nikisuj Kuran alang Bibilia.<sup>6</sup> Kake keidimayu pee esipa embae musana alang embae ng'ejuk. Ore pee kisom Bibilia keibala ajo ore Yesu naa ororei obayie tenebo enajo Enkiyang'et Sinyati te lelo ootusuja Yesu. Kejo Ilhebrania 1:1, 2, *"Eirorie apa Enkai iloo papa too nkoitoi kumok o too mpukunot kumok too loibonok le Enkai, kake ore te kuna olong'i naabayie neirorie iyiook to Inoti otegelua ninye metaa olajung'oni loo ntokitin pooki, olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop."* Keibala te kulo kererin inchere keeta tipat embolunoto e Yesu alang iloibonok pooki oetuo te dukuya ninye. Naa ore apa etii Yesu enkop netolikio ilkipaareta lenyena ajo kelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati aibalakinyie ninche esipata pooki (Yohana 16: 12). Metaa kelimu sii ninche esipata ng'ejuk naing'uaa Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kake keibung'akino esipata e Yesu amu ninye olbakunoto loo sipat pooki. Nejo sii Yesu te Matayo 24: 24, *"Amu kepuonu ilooitaa ate ilkristiano te lejare o looitaakuno loibonok ootoduaaya ilmonek o nenking'asia kituaak o nenking'asia pee tenaa keidimayu naaji neiminie ninche lelo gelunot le Nkai."* Neaku, kegira aikok ilkipaareta lenyena pee errip ate pee mesuj iloibonok lemesujita Yesu. Nejo Paulo te Galatia 1: 9 naipirta ilkulikae ooponu aalimu ilomon oopaashare ilomon ootii Bibilia, *"Kindipa apa aatejo naa kaitoki ake nanu ajo, tenaa keetae oltung'ani olikioo kulikae 'omon supati' leme lapa litang'amutua, nchoo ilo metaa kediaa."* Keitanap sii Yohana iyiook pee mikiponiki Bibilia imbaa ng'ejuko anaa embolunoto naing'uaa Enkai kewan (Emb. 22: 18, 19). Keitanap Yohana iyiook pee kitem iltung'ana pee kiyiolou tenaa eile Nkai ninche (1 Yohana 4: 1). Nejo sii 1 Yohana 2: 22, 23, *"Kalo doi olaimonkoni leme ilo otanya ejo ore Yesu ninye Kristo, Ilo doi oloiba Kristo olotanya Papa neany Oinoti lenye. Meetae oloany ilo Inoti oitoki ninye aata Papa. Ore oloibalunye ilo Inoti keeta sii ninye Papa."* Neaku, ore te

sipata keisiligayu Bibilia amu ninye embolunoto nabayie. Ore ilkulikae ooponu te siadi oolimu ilomon oopaashare Bibilia naa iltung'ana ootapong'ori. Kake matadamu pee kirorie iltung'ana pooki temberron, teng'eno, tenyorrata tenebo esipata.

## **5. Isapipiyeti oipirta Ilkigerot ootisiraki musan (manuscripts) e Bibilia (inkitayunot oolkigerot apa lenkiterunoto).**

Melelek pee kilimu tipat eilo rorei oji "manuscripts" te Kimaasai amu meetai ororei te Kimaasai onyaanyukie. Kake keipirta imbukui musan oleng naitobira ilairukok. Metaa ore pee emusanu ina buku (aashu manuscripts) edukuya neiger iltung'ana inkulie pee meimin ororei le Nkai. Naa ore pee eiger neiger aitobiraki oleng amu keyiolo aajo kegira aiger ororei le Nkai neaku keyanyit oleng.

Kayieu niking'as aadamu ajo ketii iltung'ana ootodua nena baa naaigero te Bibilia te dukuya. Nejo Petero inchere, "... kira shakeni ootoduaa too nkonyek enkitoo enye e nkisisa" (2 Petero 1: 16). Nejo Yohana, "Ilo likitoning'o iyiook, nikitoduaa too nkonyek ang, niking'ura nikimbung'a too nkaik ang, ilo rorei le Nkishui..." (1 Yohana 1: 1). Ore Luka makewon neitu edol toonkonyek enyena nena baa, kake eirorie ninye ilkulikae ootoning'o netoduaa sii. Etejo Luka 1: 1, 2 ketii ilkulikae tung'ana ooigero imbukui naaipirta kuna baa. Ebaiki negira aimaki Matayo, Marko o lkulikae ake limikiyiolo. Amu etejo ilkumok. Nejo sii eirorie lelo tung'ana ootodua nena baa toonkonyek enye. Neaku, mme enkatini ake kuna baa kake imbaa nataasate apa. Mikiyiolo aajo kakua tung'ana eirorie Luka kake kiyiolo aajo ketii iltung'ana kumok ootodua nena baa. Keliki iyiook Paulo te mbuku o Lkorintio enaipirta iltung'ana ootodua Yesu eidipa ninye atopiu. Nejo, "... neipang'aki nabo kata lalashera oolusoo te iip imiet..." – 1 Ilkor. 15: 6. Ore pee eirorie Paulo iltung'ana le Galatia nejo, "Amu eibalakinyeki intae tukul enchoto natashoki Yesu Kristo metotiwuo anaa itoduaa too

*nkonyek inyi maate” - Ilgalatia 3: 1. Neaku, eikumok iltung'ana ootodua nena baa. Etejo Luka ina sii te mbuku o Iasat 1: 3, “Ore te rishata oo nkolong'i artam, etulusoyie enkeeya enye, neitodol kewan ninche inkatitin kumok, too nkoitai naitadedeyie aaoru ninche olng'ash inchere keishu; netoduua ninche ninye, eirorie ninche aimaki mbaa e nkitoria e Nkai.”*

Matisipu enatejo olang'eni obo naipirta nena bukui musan oleng, *“Tena keyieu iltung'ana nejo meisiligayu Bibilia naa lasima pee ejo meisiligayu sii inkulie bukui musan yiolot anaa imbukui e Plato, Aristotle, o Homer. Amu, ekiata imbukui kumok e Bibilia musan (manuscripts) alang nena bukui e kulikae tung'ana yiolot. Ekiata taata 5,686 inkitayunot oolkigerot apa lenkiterunoto Oosotua Ng'ejuk.”*<sup>7</sup> Nemetii kuna bukui imbaa napaashare ororei le Nkai kake eigero iltung'ana imbaa esujita ilkigerot le Bibilia aitorioki katukul neitu eponaa indamunot enye. Neaku, keisiligayu kuna bukui oleng. Ore pee elotu erishata pee eibeakenya Bibilia too nkulie kutukie naa keas tenkanyit hoo netii inkuti kitapong'ot, anaa tena Bibilia te Kimaasai tenkaraki etapong'ori iltung'ana oogira aibeakeny enkutuk tenebo lelo tung'ana ooigero aapik computer. Ore pee kinken kuna kitayunot musan (*manuscripts*) natii kuna kutukie musan anaa Syriac, Latin, Coptic, tenebo Aramaic naa keeku 24,000. Neaku, keisiligayu Bibilia oleng nemesipa tenejo iltung'ana eibeakenyaki Bibilia metaa meisiligayu.

## **6. Ore pee kisipu intokitin naanotoki apa naipirta Bibilia nikidol aajo keitadedeyie Bibilia aa inchere keitodolu ajo kesipa aashu keisiligayu Bibilia.**

Ore te Kingeresa keji ina kisoma *“archaeology,”* inchere enkisoma naipirta nena tokitin naanotoki naaimaki Bibilia. Neaku, kepuo iltung'ana atur enkop te nene wuejitin naaimaki Bibilia pee etum isapipiyeti oopirta nena tokitin o nene wuejitin. Amu, ketii iltung'ana oojo etapong'ori Bibilia too nkulie wuejitin. Kake kesipa enatejo olang'eni obo inchere,

*"Eitu etumi hoo entoki nabo natuturuoki te nkop naipirta nena tokitin naimaka Bibilia naitodolu ajo etapong'ori Bibilia."*<sup>8</sup>  
Ore te sipata enotoki intokitin kumok oleng naitadedeyie Bibilia. Kaisho inkuti kitanyaanyukot pee eibalayu ina bae.

(1) Enotoki **Ohokalo le Herode**. Neimaka Luka Herode te Luka 1: 5, *"Etii apa tenkata o laiguanani Herode, le Yudea..."* Neaku, kesipa Bibilia.



Erubata Ohokalo le Herode neton etii o taata Yerusalem.

(2) Enotoki **Enkaji oo Lyahudi entumo** (Synagogue) te Kapernaum natii apa te rishata e Yesu. Neimaki Marko 1: 21 enkaji entumo, *"Nepuo aabaya Kapernaum; ore ake pee eaku enkolong e sabato nejing enkaji e ntumo neiteng'enisho."*



**Enkaji oo Lyahudi entumo te Kapernaum**

<http://thedeconstructionzone.blogspot.com/2011/05/synagogue-of-jesus.html>

(3) **Olmoti le Siloam** oimaki Yohana te Yohana 9: 7. Ore to lapa leile intarikini 9, 2004 nenotoki ilo moti le Siloam te Yerusalem. Kegira iltung'ana aatur enkop pee epik olmuseregi netum ilo moti. Neaku ketii apa tenkata e Yesu.

Kake eimina apa ilo moti. Nebik ilarin inkalifuni are eton eitu etumi kake enotoki kuna olong'i.<sup>9</sup> Neaku, kesipa Bibilia.



Olmoti le Siloam

<http://www.wildolive.co.uk/IMAGES/Siloam.jpg>

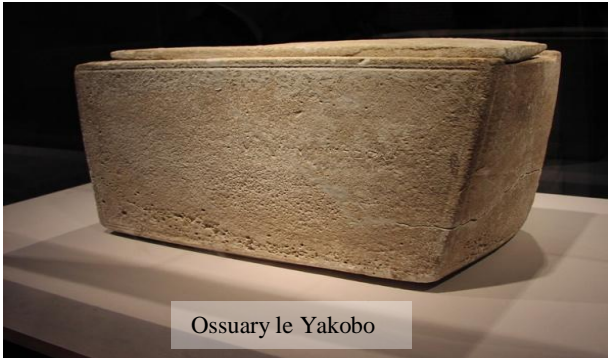
(4) Enotoki to lari le 1961 te Kaisari ilkigerot te nkutuk e Latin **ooipirta Pilato**. Neimaki Luka 3: 1 Pilato, nejo, *"Ore to lari le tomon o miet le nkitoria o laiguanani kitok oji Tiberia Kaisari, aa Pontio Pilato olbalusui le Yudea..."*



<http://www.bible-history.com/empires/pilate.html>

(5) Enotoki entoki naji "ossuary" to lari le 2002 naa ore olari leina toki naa ilarin ntomoni ile ookuni tenaalo e Yesu (A. D. 63). Ore "ossuary" naa osanduku otaasishore Ilyahudi apa pee epik iloik looltung'ana ootuata teneng'uoyu osesen neeku iloik ake. Neaku, ketii ilkigerot ooigero teilo sanduku

oojo te nkutuk e Aramaic, *"Yakobo, olayioni le Yosef, olalashe le Yesu."* Nejo Matayo 13: 55, 56, *"Ai mme ele doi olayioni lo laguetani? Neji ng'otonye Mariamu? Nemeji lalashera lenyena Yakobo o Yosef o Simon o Yuda?"*



Ossuary le Yakobo

<http://f0.wp.com/listverse.com/wp-content/uploads/2013/03/JamesOssuary.jpg?resize=600%2C450>

(6) Enotoki sii to lari le 1990 likai *ossuary* oipirta ilo tung'ani ora Olapolosani kitok te rishata e Yesu oji Kaiafas. Keimaki Matayo 26: 57 ilo tung'ani, nejo, *"Ore lelo ooibung'a Yesu nerikoki olapolosani kitok, oji Kaiafas, enotote teine laiteng'enak loo nkitanapat o lpayiani."* Neimaki sii Iasat 4: 6 ilo tung'ani.



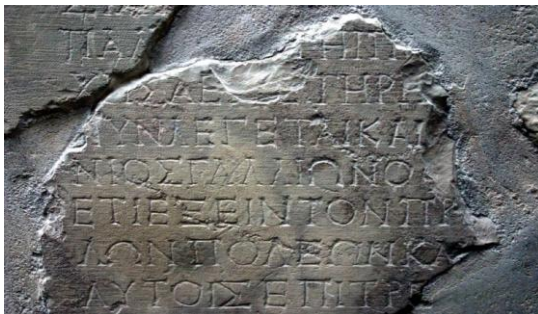
Eigero enkarna e Kaiafas tenchoto nabo.

<http://rsc.byu.edu/sites/default/files/7a%20Caiaphas%20Ossuary%20-%20Israel%20Museum%20copy.jpg>

(7) Enotoki osoit oigeroki te nkutuk Olgiriki enkarna e Galio olbalusui loo Roma tenkata e Paulo. Neimaki Iasat 18: 12 ilo tung'ani, nejo, *"Ore pee eitaai Galio olbalusui loo*



*Roma te Akaia, nedumakino Lyahudi pooki Paulo tenebo, nerik olorika le nkiguana..."*



[http://holylandarchive.com/photos\\_src/GCTCDLAR15\\_800.jpg](http://holylandarchive.com/photos_src/GCTCDLAR15_800.jpg)

(8) Enotoki te Yerusalem to lari le 1968 iloik loltung'ani otashoki apa tina kata e Yesu. Ing'orai enkeju enye (heal) tenebo olmushumaa otooshokoki enkeju.

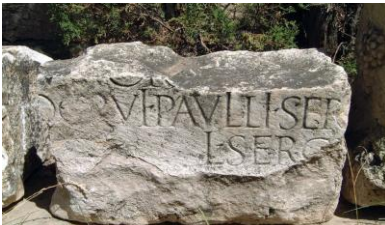


<http://www.markdroberts.com/htmlfiles/resources/gospelsreliable3.htm>

(9) Enotoki to lari le 1986 tembata enaiposha e Galilaya emeli musana oleng naijo nena melin (impeuti) nataasishore Petero o lalashera lenyena tenkata e Yesu pee eitayu sinkir. Nejo ilang'eni inchere keidimayu oleng pee etaasishore ina meli tenkata e Yesu. Kelimu Marko 1:19, 4:37, 5:21 tenebo Matayo 4:21 naipirta imelin aashu impeuti. Ore taata ketii ina meli enkop o Israeli te wueji neji Kibbutz Ginosar tiatua enkaji nashum oshi nena tokitin musan naji Yigal Allon (*Museum*) pee eponu iltung'ana aadol.<sup>10</sup>



(10) Enotoki to lari le 1912 osoit oigeroki enkarna e Sergio Paulo olbalusui naa oltung'ani ng'en anaa enalimu Iasat 13: 7. Eigero kulo kigerot te nkutuk e Latin. Neaku, idolita ena pisha abori. Keibala PAVLLISER. Naa ore oltoilo le V tenkutuk e Latin naa etiu anaa W te nkutuk Olmaasai o te Kingeresa.



The Sergius Paulus inscription. Photo © HolyLandPhotos.org.

Neaku, ore PAVLLISER naa keji Paulli Ser. Neaku meibala enkarna enye pooki kake keibala ajo kegira aimaki oltung'ani oji Sergio Paulo naa ebaiki ilo oimaka Paulo te Bibilia. Ore abori keji L SERG... Naa ebaiki neji L. Sergius aashu Sergio. Mikiyiolo te sipata ajo kainyioo tipat ina L. Kake keibala ajo keibung'akino enkarna enye.

(11) Enotoki to lari le 1929 osoit oigeroki enkarna oltung'ani te nkutuk e Latin oji Erastus (Erasto te Kimaasai) te Bibilia anaa enalimu Iroma 16: 23.



<http://www.lost-history.com/paul.php>

(12) Enotoki sii to lari le 1956 osoit oigeroki enkarna enkanasa naji Derbe anaa enalimu Iasat 14: 20.<sup>11</sup>



(13) Enotoki osoit olimu ajo kesipa enatejo 2 Intepen 12: 4 naipirta olaiguenani oji Shishak oshomo agilunore inkanas e Yuda. Eigero nena baa tele soit ti abori te nkutuk naji hieroglyphics. Etii ewueji neji Karnak temple (ohekalo) te Misiri (Egypt).



Esuntai natii kuna kigerot otii enkae pisha.  
<http://www.bibleplaces.com/karnak.htm>

<http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shishak>

Meyiolo iltung'ana ina kutuk naji hieroglyphics o metaba anaa 1816 A. D. pee earare oltung'ani oji Thomas Young tenebo ilkulikae aibelekeny ina kutuk. Enoto osoit oji Rosetta naigerore ina kutuk nearare oleng impaka neibelekeny aibalunyie tipat neyiolo sii eneiko pee esipu tipat eina kutuk naigeroki too nkulie tokitin naanoto iltung'ana.

(14) Enotoki to lari le 1900 ieneta (anchors) oong'uan oo senkenke tiatua enaiposha e Adria tina wueji apa nanoto Paulo enyamali te meli anaa enalimu Iasat 27: 29 amu kejo, "Ore

*pee eureishoyu ejo ebaiki neitooshi iyiook emarti oo soito, neitadooyo ieneta oong'uan te dukuya emeli, nesaisho mekenyu.*” Ketii oltung’ani oji Robert Cornuke oigero embuku naipirta nena ieneta. Etejo sii eisidai eenet (*anchor*) nabo oleng.<sup>12</sup> Neaku, ebaiki enoto nena ieneta naaing’uaa emeli e Paulo, hoo naa meidimayu pee kijo ninche te sipata oleng, kake keidimayu.

Neaku, keibala ajo ore pee eimaki Bibilia iltung’ana o wuejitin naa kelimu esipata. Enotoki intokitin kumok oleng alang nena naatii ena buku, kake keidip nena pee kidol aajo keisiligayu Bibilia. Nejo iltung’ana apa ooyieu negilunore Bibilia inchere meetae katukul iltung’ana ooje, intokitin naaje o wuejitin naaje, ata hoo teneimaki Bibilia nena pooki. Kake enotoki ninche taata. Kaisho kuna kitanyaanyukot. Kejo iltung’ana inchere mesipa nena baa natii embuku e Yoshua naaipirta Yeriko. Kake enotoki taata intokitin naaitodolu ajo kesipa katukul. Nejo sii iltung’ana apa meetai iltung’ana anaa Daudi, Solomon, Heskia, Yereboam o Usia. Kake enotoki taata intokitin tiatua enkop naaitodolu ajo keetai ninche katukul. Ore apa kejo iltung’ana meetai ilo osho oji Ilhiti anaa enalimu Enaidurra 3: 8 o kulikai kererin kumok te Bibilia. Kake ore to lari le 1876 netumi te wueji neji Turkey isoito naata enkarna e lelo tung’ana oji Ilhiti. Netumi sii inkulie tokitin kumok oleng naitodolu ajo kesipa Bibilia.

Nejo iltung’ana apa metii enkigerore apa te nkata e Musa neaku meidimayu pee eiger kuna bukui imiet e dukuya to Sotua Musana. Kake enotito iltung’ana intokitin tiatua enkop naaitodolu ajo ketii enkigerore (*writing*) ilarin enkalifu nabo eton eitu eini Musa.<sup>13</sup> Naa kelimu Iasat 7: 22 ajo keata Musa eng’eno oleng nanoto te Misiri.

Nejo sii iltung’ana metii apa oltung’ani oji Sargon anaa enalimu Isaya 20: 1. Kake enotoki taata intokitin naaitodolu ajo ketii ninye naa keeta sii enkaji sapuk aa keji palace (enkaji

olaiguenani). Eigero tele tukai inchere, “Enkaji sapuk aa palace e Sargon olaiguenani le Asiria.”<sup>14</sup>



Ore apa etejo sii iltung’ana etapong’ori Bibilia pee eimaki Kanaan. Amu, keimaki inkanas kumok natii Kanaan natii apa tenkata e Abraham. Nejo iltung’ana metii inkanas kumok teina rishata e Abraham. Kake enotoki to 1975 enkanasa musana oleng naji Ebla netii sii imbukui naitodolu ajo ketii inkulie anas tina rishata. Naa ore ina anasa ketii apa teina kata e Abraham. Enoto sii enkarna e Sodom o Gomora o Haran enkanasa e papai le Abraham oji Tera.<sup>15</sup>

Netii sii apa oltung’ani oji William M. Ramsay laa kejo ninye tedukuya mesipa imbaa naatii Luka o Isat. Kake ore pee elo ninye Yerusalem o nene wuejitin naaimaki Luka nedol nejur oleng nedol ajo kesipa katukul enatejo Luka. Eigero ninye imbukui naalimu imbaa naaipirta nene wuejitin.<sup>16</sup> Etaasishore ilarin tomoni uni easita ina siai amu keyieu nesipu imbaa oleng. Nejo sii ninye metii lelo tung’ana ooji “ilaitoriak le Asia” oomaki Luka to Isat 19: 31. Ore tenkutuk o Lgiriki naa keji lelo tung’ana, “*Asiarchs.*” Neaku, etejo ninye etapong’ori Luka pee eimaki ninche. Kake enotoki isoitok musan oleng oing’uaa nena katitin oata inkarn e lelo tung’ana.<sup>17</sup> Netumi sii iropiyiani naibor (coins) naata nkarn e lelo tung’ana.<sup>18</sup> Kejo enkigerore nabo, “Polemo asiarch lo ltung’ani oji Tiberius Caudius.”<sup>19</sup> Neaku, eitu epong’ori Luka pee eimaki lelo tung’ana.

## **7. Keitodolu kuna baa pooki enaibon oompukunot naa-pasha naaitabayioki apa ajo keisiligayu ororei le Nkai.**

- (1) Keini te siankiki neitu aikata eboitare olee (Is. 7: 14; Matayo 1: 18-25).
- (2) Ore olosho lenye naa Yuda (Enk. 49: 10; Luka 3: 23, 33).

- (3) Eing'uaa Yesse (Is 11: 1; Luka 3: 22).
- (4) Eing'uaa enkaji e Daudi ((Yer. 23: 5; Luka 3: 31).
- (5) Etoiwuoki te Bethlehem (Micah 5: 2; Mat. 2: 1).
- (6) Keituruk ninye olkilikuai (Is. 40:3; Mat. 3: 1-2).
- (7) Keked osikiria nelotu ajing Yerusalem (Sakaria 9:9; Luka 19: 35-37).
- (8) Etakaldayie olchore lenye (Olk. 41: 9; Mat. 26: 48-50).
- (9) Etakaldayie too mpesai tomoniuni enkosholai (Sakaria 11: 12; Mat. 26: 15).
- (10) Negira etii dukuya ilmang'ati lenyena (lelo oogira aaisitaaya ninye) (Is. 53: 7; Mat. 27: 12).
- (11) Etaremoki inkejek o nkaik (Olk. 22: 16; Luka 23: 33; Yhn 20: 25).
- (12) Etashoki tenebo ilapurrok (Is. 53: 12; Mat. 27: 38).
- (13) Olaitutumoni tenkaraki lelo oogira aaisilisil ninye (Neomonoki ninche) (Is. 53: 12; Luka 23: 34).
- (14) Etapololote inkilani (Olk. 22: 18; Yhn 19: 23).
- (15) Keji keoshi enkukuo too nkilani enyena (Olk. 22:18; Yhn 19:24).
- (16) Keji apa keishori entoki nadua metooko (Olk. 69: 21; Mat. 27: 34).
- (17) Eitu egila iloik lenyena (Olk. 34: 20; Yhn 19: 33).
- (18) Etaremoki ilaras (Sak. 12: 10; Yhn. 19: 34).
- (19) Etunukayioki tenebo olkarsis (Is. 53: 9; Mat. 27: 57-60).
- (20) Etopiuo (Olk. 16: 10; Iasat 2: 31).

## 8. Ore tenkaraki etorripo Enkai ororei lenye naa keitodolu ajo kesipa.

Ketii apa oltung'ani oji Voltaire leme olairukoni le Yesu. *“Etejo ninye apa inchere, ‘Etesheta kanisa ilarreshok loo sinkir oomoda tomon are. Kake kautaki eneiko oltung'ani obo oing'uaa France pee eparripar kanisa.’ Nelo dukuya tenkishui enye pooki egira atem aparripar kanisa. Kake kainyoo nataase? Etua Voltaire nelo **dukuya** kanisa o Bibilia naa eton*

*aa asipani Bibilia o taata. Ore embae enking'asia naa inchere ore pee elusoo ilarin onom pee eye Voltaire neiteru lelo tung'ana ooitayu (print) Mbibiliani aasishore emashini eilo tung'ani oji Voltaire (printing press) pee eitayu Mbibiliani.*"<sup>20</sup>

Kelimu oltung'ani oji Eusebius, oigero inkopa apa, ena bae, "*Neasayu ina to lari le tomon o naudo le nkitoria oltung'ani oji Diocletian (A. D. 303), naa olapa oji Dystrus neji March tenkutuk o Lroma aashu olapa li okuni. Naa etinyikua osirua le Pasaka le Yesu, nepuku enkitanapata naing'uaa olaiguanani kitok najo pee eparipari inkajjik oo nkanisani pooki nepeji sii Mbibiliani pooki neitanap sii pee ejuti te siai ilairukok tenepuo dukuya ninche aasuj Yesu. Naa enkitanapata edukuya ina nagilunore iyiook. Nesioki aaponu sii inkulie kitanapat naajo pee eibung'i ilarikok loo nkanisani nepiki korokoroni neesishore sii inkoitoi kumok pee eisimaki ninche pee eitaiki olaiguanani kitok ilasarri.*"<sup>21</sup> Kake keibala ajo eitu etumoki teina kipankata amu eton etii kanisa o taata.

## **9. Ore ilkumok lelelo ooigero Bibilia naa iltung'ana ootodua nena baa naagira ninche aimaki.**

Naa kelimu kulo kererin ajo neijia: 2 Petero 1: 16-18; 1 Yohana 1: 1-4. Ore pee eitu edol ninche nena baa neirorie iltung'ana ootodua anaa enalimu Luka 1: 1-4.

## **10. Eibalunyie ilaigerok le Bibilia imbaa naaipirta inkitapong'ot enye.**

Neaku, keitodolu sii ajo keisiligayu Bibilia. Amu, ore oshi tenelimu iltung'ana yiolot inkatinin naaipirta ate meyieu neibalunyie inkitapong'ot enye amu keure ajo ebaiki keaku enkurruna te ninche nemeitoki iltung'ana aasuj ninche. Kake ore tenkaraki kesipa nena baa naatii Bibilia neeta sii ilaigerok le Bibilia enkitieunoto amu etii atua Yesu, neiger ninche esipata ata teneme. Matadamu kuna kitanyaanyukot: Eisikong'a Yesu Petero (Marko 8: 33); Neomon Yakobo o

Yohana iwuejitin tenkitoria e Yesu (Marko 10: 35-45; Etomikio Petero Yesu (Matayo 26: 69-75); Eimaka Yesu iltauja loo Ikipaareta lenyena aa inchere kegoli ilukuny enye (Marko 8: 17-19). Ore to Lgalatia 2:11-16 kelimu Paulo enaipirta erishata pee epong'ori Petero oleng tenkaraki enkuretisho enye amu kegira anya endaa tenebo Ilgiriki kake ore pee eponu Ilyahudi nekepari ninye aing'uaa Ilgiriki.

### **11. Eimaitie ilkipaareta le Yesu inkisililot kumok neaku eiruko ninche katukul ajo kesipa nena baa naagira nincheaalimu.**

Kelimu kulo kererin naipirta embata oo nkisililot naanoto ninche - Iasat 4: 1-31; 5: 17-42; Iasat 4: 18-20. Neimaki Paul inkisililot to Lkorintio ledukuya15: 30 nejo, "*Aainyo naa pee maserian saai pooki?*" Kejo ainyo pee ang'iri to nkisililot tenaa mesipa empiunoto e Yesu. Ore te sipata etuata ilkipaareta kumok tenkaraki enkirukoto enye. Amu, kejo keikash teneye alang tenemiki Yesu.

### **12. Eitu eisho ilkipaareta le Yesu ate enkisisa.**

Neaku, kebor ninche netusuja sii enkoitoi e sinyatisho (Iasat 3: 12). Neaku, keitodolu ajo keisiligayu ninche too mbaa naaigero ninche.

### **13. Enking'asia enkibelekenyata nikidol te nkishui oo Ikipaareta le Yesu.**

Amu, ore te dukuya etejo era Yesu oltung'ani oar Ilroma neshet enkitoria enye te Yerusalem. Naa ore pee eye Yesu neishunye sii osiligi lenye tialo Yesu. Kake ore pee epiu Yesu nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati, netum ninche enkitieunoto sapuk oleng pee elimon supati ata tenaa ketii inkisililot. Nelimu iltung'ana te nkitieunoto oleng enaipirta enkirukoto, enkirridunoto, enkibalunoto ajo era Yesu Olaitoriani o enkibatisa (Iasat 2: 14). Ore pee eitanapi ilkipaareta le Yesu



pee meitoki aalikioo ororei le Nkai nejo, “*Enkai pae kining iyiook alang tenikining Iltung’ana*” (Iasat 5: 29). Tena mesipa kuna baa anaata etolimutuo iltung’ana isapipiyeti ajo mesipa. Kake eitu naa elimu ina.

#### **14. Keeta sii Bibilia enkidimata pee eibeleyen iltung’ana.**

Keesishore Enkiyang’et Sinyati ororei le Nkai pee eibeleyenya iltung’ana anaa tenkolong e Pentekoste pee elimu Petero imbaa naaipirta Yesu nerem Enkiyang’et Sinyati iltauja loo ltung’ana neirridu neibatisai (Iasat 2: 37-41). Nelimu Ilhebrania 4: 12, enaipirta engolon ororei le Nkai pee ejo, “*Amu keishu ororei le Enkai neeta engolon, nepi ninye alang olalem ake pooki opi mbat pokira, neimisho enarish oltau o enkiyang’et, neim irubat o ntolo, neyiolou ndamunot o enkiguanat o ltau.*” Neibeleyenya iltung’ana kumok aapal enaisho, eloloito o nkulie baa kumok torrok tenkaraki engolon ororei le Nkai. Neiruk iltung’ana leme ilairukok apa. Nepal ilpayiani enkidong’oto oo nkituak tenkaraki ororei le Nkai. Nejo Yesu kelaku iyiook esipata (Yohana 8: 31, 32). Neimaki sii Paulo ajo keeta tipat oleng ororei le Nkai pee kinteng’en iltung’ana nikirerioo sii (2 Timoteo 3: 16).

## EMATUA E UNI

### Iwalat too Naipirta Imbaa Naajo Oshi Iltung'ana Naatapong'ori Bibilia.

Ketii iltung'ana oojo inchere eitu eye Yesu kake etipikaki oltung'ani erishata enye neshuko Yesu keper eton eitu eye. Ore oltung'ani le dukuya likiyiolo otejo neijia naa keji *Basilides*. Nejo ninye apa ebaiki ilarin 200 A.D (enalo enkeeya e Yesu) inchere eitu etum inkisilililot neitu eye te shumata osalaba amu etijing'a oltung'ani oji Simon oing'uaa Cyrene erishata enye. Nejo sii ore pee enyorraa oltung'ani ajo etua Yesu te shumata osalaba etaa ninye osinka kake ore ilo tung'ani ojo eitu eye naa keeta elakunoto.<sup>22</sup> Ore tesiadi penyo nejo sii ilkulikae tung'ana ooji Gnostics tiatua imbukui enye inchere eitu eye Yesu kake etijing'a Simon erishata enye. Ore tesiadi e kuna baa karibu ilarin 1000 A. D. neiger oltung'ani oing'uaa Islamu embuku negira aasishore ai buku naing'uaa erishata oo larin 500 A.D. Nelimu endamunoto inchere eitu ekaldae Yudas Yesu kake etuutaka likae tung'ani nejing ninye erishata e Yesu te shumata osalaba.<sup>23</sup> Ore ilarin iip ile A.D. neiger oltung'ani oji Muhammad ina buku naji Kuran. Ore tina buku te matua (kejo ninche Sura) 4 olkereri le 155-157 nejo inchere eitu ear Ilyahudi Yesu te shumata osalaba kake etadamutua ake ajo etara ninye. Nejo metii esipata naibala naitodolu ajo etara ninche ninye. Neitoki ajo eilepie Enkai Yesu enetii ninye.<sup>24</sup> Neaku, meuloki Kuran ajo etijing'a likae tung'ani erishata enye kake keatae Iltung'ana le Islam oojo neijia.

Neaku, kaa kijo naipirta ina bae? Ore enedukuya naa inchere kegol oleng pee ejing oltung'ani erishata e Yesu amu kejo Matayo 27: 36, "*Netoni ninche aarrip ninye teine.*" Naa kegira ele kereri aimaki isikarini le Roma. Kesipa inchere etaretuo ilo tung'ani oji Simon nenap osalaba le Yesu. Kake ore pee kisom kulo kererin te Matayo 27: 32-36 kidol ajo ketii isikarini tenebo Yesu o Simon ina rishata pooki. Neaku, kegol

oleng pee ejing Simon erishata e Yesu te shumata osalaba amu meyieu ilaitoriak le Roma ina.

Ore ai bae naa inchere ore kuna bukui naajo eitu eye Yesu te shumata osalaba naa eigeroki ninche erishata te siadi ina rishata naigeroki imbukui e Bibilia. Neiger sii lelo tung'ana ooji Gnostics, naa keiruk ninche imbaa kumok naagilunore Bibilia. Naa ore Yohana kewon netii embata osalaba pee eye Yesu neiger ninye imbaa naaipirta enkeeya e Yesu te Yohana 19: 17-37. Neaku, era olchakeni oisiligayu amu etodua nena baa.

Matadamu enatejo Bibilia naipirta osalaba. Ore enedukuya, kejo Injili pooki inchere etua Yesu te shumata osalaba nepiu sii. Nejo Iasat 2: 23-24, *“Enkai openy natudutayie te yieunoto o te ng'eno enye makewan apake nchere, keitarasari Yesu, nitara intae ninye, aaisho iltung'ana arruok metasho. Kake eitopiwuo Enkai ninye aitung'uaa ilootuata; nelaku aoru emion e keeya amu meidimayu apa neenikini enkeeya ninye.”* Nejo sii Iasat 2: 31, 32 inchere eitu eing'uaa Enkai Yesu tiatua enkeeya kake eitopiwuo Enkai ninye. Nejo sii *“...nikira iyiook ilchakenini leina bae.”* Neaku, keibala ajo etejo Petero etua Yesu kake eitopiwo Enkai ninye naa etoduaa nena baa, metaa mme elejare. Eiruko iltung'ana oobaya inkalifuni uni teina olong e Pentekoste, neaku, kajo nanu tenaa mesipa kuna baa anaata eitu eiruk ninche. Anaata etejo pooki kelejisho Petero. Kake eitu ejo neijia. Tena eitu eye Yesu neitu sii epiu anaata eitu eiterunye kanisa katukul. Kake ore tenkaraki eiterua kanisa tina olong e Pentekoste keitodolu ajo kesipa nena baa.

Nejo sii Iasat 3: 15, *“Niariara metua ilo aishoroni le nkishui. Kake eitopiwuo Enkai ninye aitung'uaa ilootuata, nikira iyiook ilchakenini leina bae.”* Nejo Iroma 4: 25, *“...olotaraki tenkaraki ng'ok ang, neitopiuni pee eikenakini iyiook esupatisho.”* Nejo 1 Petero 2: 24, *“Ninye makewan otanapa ing'ok ang to sesen lenye te shumata olchani, pee kitum aatuata too ng'ok, neaku aikinchu too supati, too lbaa lenyena eishiunyieki intae.”* Kegira Isaiaah aimaki Yesu te matua enye e 52 tenebo 53 ilarin iip naapishana eton eitu elotu

Yesu inchere kenap Yesu inkitarruorrot ang, nejo sii te Isaya 53: 5, “*Kake etipikaki ninye olbae te nkaraki nkitarruorrot ang, eitamorrojoki ninye tenkaraki ntorrok ang.*”

Naa kelimu Kuran, embuku e lelo tung’ana ooji Islamu, enatejo Yesu apa era kiti oleng. Nejo Yesu, “Metaa eseriani naatii shumata nanu, ina olong natoiwuoki, ina olong naye, o ina olong naitoki apiu.”<sup>25</sup> Neaku, embae enking’asia pee ejo Kuran neijia amu kejo Islamu oshi eitu eye Yesu.

Keimaki kulo kererin pooki ajo etua Yesu naa kelimu sii tipat enkeeya enye. Neaku kalimu ilkererin kake kalimu sii tipat. Etanapa Yesu ng’ok ang shumata osalaba (1 Pet. 2: 24; Is. 53: 4-6; 2 Ilkor. 5; 21; Yhn. 1: 29; 1 Ilkor. 5; 7; 1 Pet. 2: 24). Kitum esupatisho tenkaraki osarge lenye (Iroma 5:9). Etalakuaki iyiook to sarge lenye (1 Pet. 1: 18; Tito 2: 14; Ilkol. 1: 13, 14). Amu, kiata esile tenkaraki ng’ok ang. Nesaru iyiook pee meitoki atii oldeket shumata iyiook (Ilgal. 3: 13). Ore tosotua Musana ketii sii embae naipirta ina kordunoto naa keipirta Olayioni botor. Lasima pee elaku ninye tooropiyiani (Enkikena 18: 14-16). Neliki sii iyiook Osotua Ng’ejuk ajo kiata enkordunoto tenkaraki osarge le Yesu (Efeso 1: 7). Tisipu oleng 1 Petero 1: 18-19.

Ore osalaba naa keipirta esupatisho Enkai – Iroma 3: 25, 26. Amu, ore pee meitame Enkai iltung’ana tenkaraki imbaa torrok naatasa ninche etiu anaa mera ninye supat. Kake ore pee meidim oltung’ani atalaa esile enye tenkaraki ng’ok netum Enkai enkoitooi pee elak ninye pee etum ilo tung’ani elakunoto naa eisidai ina. Ore osalaba naa keipirta enyorrata e Yesu – 1 Yhn 3: 16; Yohana 3: 16; 1 Yohana 4: 9-12; Iroma 5: 8.

Keipirta sii inchere etua Yesu te rishata ang – Iroma 5: 25; 1 Pet. 3: 18; Efeso. 5: 25; Ilheb. 1: 3; Tito 2: 14; Mat. 21: 28; Iroma 5: 8; 2 Ilkor. 5: 21. Era ninye oltung’ani ojing erishata ooltung’ana kumok aa olmishire loo ltung’ana pooki - Iroma 5: 18, 19. Etalakuaki iyiook (etokordua) te nkishui nemeata tipat – 1 Pet. 1: 18, 19; Emb. 1: 5, 6; Tito 2: 14; Iroma 3: 24; Ilgal. 4: 1-7; Ilkol. 1: 14. Etalakua iyiook too nkitanapat – Ilgal. 5: 1; Iroma 7: 4. Etua tenkaraki iyiook – Iroma 5: 8. Etua pee esaru iyiook te ngoro Enkai – Iroma 5: 9.

Eitoning'oki iyiook o Enkai tenkeeya enye – Iroma 5: 10; 2 Ilkor. 5: 18; Efeso 2: 16.

Kidol enkisulata tenkaraki osalaba – Ilkol. 2: 15; Efeso 1: 19-23; 2: 14-18; Ilfil. 2: 9, 10; Ilkol. 2: 9, 10. Era ninye olkipoket lang – Iroma 3: 25. Keibung'akino osalaba o empiunoto - 1 Ilkorintio 15: 3-8. Ore tenkaraki osalaba nenare nikinap sii osalaba lang – Marko 8: 34. Etara Enkai mang'atisho to salaba – Efeso 2: 16; Ilkol. 1: 19, 20. Kiata osiligi tenkaraki osalaba amu ketii enkiguana tenkaraki ng'ok ang Ilkol. 2: 13-15.

Anaata kiata emborron tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu - Ilfilipi 2: 1-11. Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook ajo kainyio enyorrata - 1 Yohana 3: 16; 4: 7-12. Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook pee kinyor ilkulikae - 1 Yohana 3: 16; 4: 7-12; 19-21.

Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook ajo keasisho Enkai tiatua enchalan ang aibelekeny metaa engolon 2 Ilkor. 13: 4; 1 Ilkor. 1: 27, 28. Embae emodai osalaba te mbata e lelo lemeyiolo Yesu - 1 Ilkor. 1: 22- 25. Kake engolon te lelo ootii enkoitoi e Yesu 1: 18. Etasarua iyiook to ldekete - Ilgal. 3: 13.

Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook pee kiyiolou tipat oonkisilililot ang - Ilfilipi 3: 10; 2 Ilkor. 1: 5; 4: 10; Iroma 8: 17; Ilgalatia 6: 17; Ilkolosai 1: 24; 1 Petero 4: 12, 13. Ore pee king'or osalaba kidol olning'o le Yesu - Ilfilipi 2: 8; Ilheb. 5: 8 Metaa kenare nikisuj iroruat enyena - Ilheb. 5: 9; 1 Petero 2: 21. Ekidol enyorrata tenebo esupatisho Enkai to salaba - Iroma 3: 25, 26; 1 Yohana 3: 16; Yohana 3: 16. Era Yesu olkituket loo ng'ok ang - 1 Yohana 2: 2. Keyau osalaba osotua ng'ejuk - Ilhebrania 9: 15-22. Keyau osarge le Yesu empalakinoto oo ng'ok - Ilheb. 9: 14; 10: 4. Kiata osiligi oipirta enkiguana – Ilkol. 2: 13-15. Ore tenkaraki osalaba anaata kiata emborron to likae o likae – Ilfilipi 2: 1-11. Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook pee kinyor ilkulikae – 1 Yohana 3: 16; 4: 7- 12; 19-21. Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook ajo kainyio enyorrata – 1 Yohana 3: 16; 4: 7-12. Keiteng'en osalaba iyiook ajo keasisho Enkai tiatua enchalan aibelekeny metaa engolon – 2 Ilkor. 13: 4.

## **Isapipiyeti oopirta enkeeya e Yesu tiatua imbukui musan neme Bibilia**

1. Ore enedukuya, netii oltung'ani oisiligayu oji Tacitus oigero ninye inkopa enyena naipirta enkitoria e Roma. Ore karibu ilarin 115 A. D. neiger ninye imbaa naipirta Yesu. Nejo ninye etua Yesu terishata e Pilato.<sup>26</sup>

2. Ore likae tung'ani yioloti oigero inkopa naipirta nena katitin naa keji Josephus. Neishu ninye A.D. 37-97. Nejo ninye tiatua embuku enye inchere etudung'oko Pilato Yesu enkiguena nepik ninye te shumata osalaba neye Yesu, kake etopiuo sii anaa enatejo ilkipaareta lenyena.<sup>27</sup> Tadamu ajo era Josephus Olyahudi negira alimu imbaa anaa enatejo ilkulikae. Ebaiki neitu edol ninye kewan Yesu etopiuo. Kake kegira alimu shakenisho ookulikae.

3. Ketii likae tung'ani oji Lucian oimaka apa Yesu te mbuku enye. Nejo keisis Ilkristiano oltung'ani oari te shumata osalaba. Neiger ninye embuku enye ilarin iip nabo o toki enalo e Yesu.<sup>28</sup>

4. Netii likae tung'ani oata enkarna nagol oleng oji Mara Bar-Serapion oimaka ajo etara Ilyahudi olkinki lenye. Naa keibala ajo kegira aimaki Yesu kewon. Neiger ninye nena baa tempalai karibu A. D. 73.<sup>29</sup>

5. Netii ilkulikae tung'ana oimakita enkeeya e Yesu anaa enalimu embuku naji, *The Historical Jesus*, aa inchere Isapipiyeti oopirta Yesu ajo ketii apa te sipata. Kebore ina buku inkulie baa kumok naaipirta Yesu naaret iyiook pee kiyiolou aajo kesipa nena baa naatejo Bibilia.<sup>30</sup>

Neaku, mesipa tenejo iltung'ana eitu eye Yesu te shumata osalaba amu ketii isapipiyeti kumok oleng oojo etua ninye aiko neijia. Ketii enyamali too lkulikae tung'ana amu kejo meidimayu pee ear Enkai enkerai enye. Kake ore pee eeta Enkai enkipankata pee eitajeu iltung'ana kumok oleng to sarge

le Yesu naa keidimayu oleng. Keitodolu enyorrata enye sapuk oleng. Naa keitodolu sii ajo keyieu neesishore enkoitoi enkurruna pee kitum sii iyiook enkitanyaanyukoto nikisuj. Amu, lasima pee kitum sii iyiook inkisililot tenebo enkurruna tenkaraki enkirukoto ang. Kake ore tenkaraki enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu ekitum engolon. Kelimu Petero enaipirta ina te mbuku enye – 1 Peter 2: 21-24.

Nemenyorraa ilkulikae ina oitoi osalaba amu keipirta enchalan nemeyieu nesuj enkoitoi enchalan. Kake keeta Paulo ewalata sidai to Lkorintio li are 13: 4 pee ejo, *“Eshal apa ninye pee eshei, kake enyaaka engolon e Enkai aisho ninye enkishui. King’arie sii iyiook ninye ina shalan, kake tinikiaarare intae nidolidolo aajo ekinchu tenebo ninye (Yesu) tengolon e Enkai.”*<sup>31</sup>

Neaku, kesipa keipirta enchalan kake ore tinikijur tipat osalaba tenguton nikidol aajo keipirta eneiko Enkai pee eibeleyen enchalan metaa engolon. Nikitum sii iyiook osiligi sapuk oleng amu ore te sipata ekishal pooki kake ore pee kintarasaki Enkai ina shalan neibeleyen ninye metaa engolon.

**Kejo sii embata oo ltung’ana inchere kesipa etua Yesu kake eitu epiu ninye. Metaa kejo ninche etapong’ori Bibilia amu kejo Bibilia etopiuo Yesu.** Kake matadamu kuna baa pee kidol aajo kesipa oleng inchere etopiuo Yesu.

Tenaa eitu epiu Yesu anaata eitu eiterunye kanisa katukul. Amu, eisika ninche pee eibung’i Yesu naa ore pee eye ninye neishunye osiligi loo lkipaareta lenyena. Amu, kegira aadamu ninche aajo meye Yesu kake keshet enkitoria enye te Roma nearaa Iroma. Neaku, ore pee edol lkipaareta aajo eitu eas Yesu ina neisininuo ninche oleng. Ekidol ina te Luka 24: 19-21, eidipa Yesu atua, pee ejo lkipaareta ooare naipirta Yesu, *“Kake kisilig apa iyiook aajo ninye olaku Siraeli.”* Kake ore pee edol ninche Yesu etopiuo netum osiligi nepuo ninche aalikio ororei le Nkai te mpijan nenyorraa enkeeya alang tenemiki Yesu.

Nejo embata oo ltung'ana eetuo ilkipaareta le Yesu enkurare e Yesu nepurroo osesen lenye. Metaa eitu epiu. Eiterua ina bae apa tenkiterunoto pee etum ilarikok loo Lyahudi enkipankata pee ejo eetuo ilkipaareta le Yesu nepurroo osesen lenye. Neliki iyiook Matayo enaipirta ina bae, nejo, *“Ore epuo tenkoitoy, ng'ura, nejing kulikae loo larripok atua enkanasa neliki ilapolosak kituaak imbaa pooki naatotiwuo. Netumo ilpayiani tenebo, ore pee eidip aaignanata, neisho isikarini impesai kumok aajoki, 'Entiaaki olorere, ilooiteng'eni lenyena ootuo kewarie aapurroo kirura. Naa tenebaiki ele rorei nkiyiaa o Lbalusui, nikirorie iyiook pee kintung'uaa intae enyamali.' Neya ninche impesai neas anaa enatiaakaki. Neibulunyeki ele rorei Ilyahudi o metabaiki taata”* (Matayo 28: 11-15).

Kake matadamu aajo ketii ilarripok loo Roma oorripito enkurare e Yesu. Neaku, meisho ilkipaareta le Yesu erishata pee epurroo osesen le Yesu amu keyiolo aajo ore pee eas ina netum enyamali sapuk oleng too lkituaak lenye. Etipika sii enkurare olmishire neitodolu ajo etipikaki te ngolon e Pilato. Neaku, ore pee eibeleleng'oo oltung'ani ilo soit neyiolou ajo etaasa embae torrono oleng too nkitanapat e Roma Ebaiki neari metua tenkaraki eitu eas esiai enye aitobiraki.<sup>32</sup> Nejo Matayo 27: 66, *“Nepuo aaitagol erripoto enkurare, nepik olmishire osoit tenebo ilarripok.”* Nejo ilkulikae eirurate lelo arripok neponu ilkipaareta le Yesu aapurroo osesen le Yesu egira aairura ninche. Kake matadamu ajo ore ilo soit otii enkutuk enkurare naa keiroshi oleng (karibu ilkiloi 2022). Neaku, tenaa keetuo ilkipaareta le Yesu aabeleleng'oo ilo soit anaata etii oltoilo sapuk oleng nening ilarripok neputunye.<sup>33</sup>

Ore pee eitashe Petero tenkolong e Pentekoste aliki iltung'ana ilomon oipirta Yesu nelimu enaipirta enkeeya enye, o empiunoto enye. Nejo, *“Ele Yesu likiimaki eitopiwuo Enkai aitung'uaa ilootuata, nikira iyiook lchakenini leina bae”* (Iasat 2: 32). Ore pee ening lelo tung'ana ina bae tenebo inkulie baa naatejo Petero neiruk, neirridu, neibatisai (Iasat 3:36-41). Kejo Iasat 3: 41 eibatisaki iltung'ana oobaya *“nkalifuni uni teina olong.”* Neaku, tenaa keyiolo iltung'ana



ajo eitu epiu Yesu anaata etolimutuo neijia, naa anaata sii eitu eiruk katukul. Neponari iltung'ana kumok oleng. Nejo Iasat 4: 4, *“Kake eiruko ilikumok le lelo ootoning’o ilo rorei; nebaya lewa anaa nkalifuni imiet.”* Neaku, ore pee iponaa inkituak o nkera naatubulutua naa keidimayu pee egiroo inkalifuni tomon. Nejo sii Iasat 6: 7, *“Neponari ororei le Nkai, ore esiana oo looiteng’eni neponari oleng te Yerusalem, ore ilapolosak kumok neunokino enkirukoto.”* Neaku, tenaa keiruk sii Ilapolosak naa kajo nanu kesipa nena baa, amu eing’eni ninche naa keyiolo ororei le Nkai. Naa Ilyahudi sii. Tena keitu epiu Yesu anaata eshomo dukuya tenkoitoi enye aa Ilyahudi ake. Amu, eitu eiruk ninche te dukuya.

Ore pee kidamu enkibeleyenata e Saulo pee eaku ninye olairukoni le Yesu naa keret iyiook mairuko aajo kesipa etopiuo Yesu. Amu, ore tedukuya mera ninye olairukoni naa keiba ilairukok metaa keisilisil near ninche metuata. Kake ore pee edol Yesu nening oltoilo lenye tenkoitoi neibeleyenata katukul aaku olairukoni le Nking’asia. Kelimu Iasat 9: 1-19; 22: 3-16; 26: 9-18 enkatini naipirta enkibeleyenata enye. Neaku, tenaa eitu epiu Yesu anaata eitu eirorie ninye tenkoitoi. Metaa anaata eitu sii eibeleyenata Paulo. Neaku, ore enkibeleyenata enye naa shakenisho sapuk oleng naipirta empiunoto e Yesu. Nelo ninye dukuya amitu empiunoto e Yesu oleng to Lkorintio le dukuya ematua e 15. Nejo tenaa meetai empiunoto, meeta tipat elikioroto ang naa mesipa sii. Nemeeta tipat enkirukoto ang. Ore te sipata tenemeetae empiunoto e Yesu mikiata olkitamanyunoto le nkirukoto ang katukul. Neikilikuan sii Paulo enkilikuanata sidai nejo, *“Ainyo naa pee maserian saai pooki”* (1 Ilkorintio 15: 30). Metaa ainyoo pee eng’iri Paulo tenena kisilisilot tenaa mesipa elikioroto enye?

Matadamu enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio le dukuya 15: 3-8, *“Aitarasaka intae naiturukie ina natang’amua sii nanu inchere etua Kristo tenkaraki ng’ok ang anaa enajo Lkigerot, netunukayioki ninye, neitopiwuoki te nkolong e uni anaa enajo Lkigerot, neipang’aka Kefa, neitoki lelo tomon aare; ore te siadi ina neipang’aki nabo kata lalashera oolusoo te iip imiet,*

*neton eishu ilkumok le lelo o taata, kake etuata kulikae; ore te siadi ina neipang'aki Yakobo, neitoki ilkipaareta pooki; ore olobayie te pooki, naaipang'aki sii ninye nanu, atiu anaa iloini te nkata neme enenye."* Neaku, ketii ilchakenini kumok oleng ootodua Yesu eidipa atopiu aing'uaa ilooutaata.

Etolimuo Yesu inkatitin kumok ajo keye neitoki apiu anaa te Marko 8: 31-32 pee ejo, "*Neiteru aiteng'en ajoki meeta nchere pee meisilisili Enkerai e Tung'ani too mbaa kumok neany ilpayiani o lapolosak kituaak o lasirak, neari metua, ore pee elusoo nkolong'i uni neitoki apiu. Nelimu ina aibalunye."* Naa tenaa eitu epiu Yesu anaa enatejo ninye anaata eitu esuj ilkipaareta lenyena amu kejo eteleja ninche. Naa kegol oleng pee isuj olalejani amu meisiligayu. Naa kegol oleng aisul tinirragie enkishui ino tenkaraki olalejani. Kake eshomo dukuya ilkipaareta le Yesu airragie enkishui enye tenkaraki esipata najo inchere etua Yesu neitoki apiu.

Neaku, kidol aajo kesipa empiunoto e Yesu oleng. Etua neitoki apiu pee eitadedeyie imbaa naatejo ninye, pee kitum enjeunoto, o pee kitum osiligi lempiunoto ang. Ore ilkulikae kererin oopirita empiunoto o eneiko ina piunoto pee eipirita enkishui ang taata naa kulo: Matayo 27: 63; 28: 6; Marko 8: 31; 16: 6; Luka 18: 33; 24: 34; Iasat 1: 22; 2: 31; 4: 33; 17: 1-4, 31; Iroma 1: 4; 6: 5; Ilfilipi 3: 10, 11; 1 Petero 1: 3, 21.

**Nejo sii embata oo ltung'ana le kulie dinii inchere etapong'ori Bibilia pee eipot Yesu ajo Enkerai e Nkai.** Nejo ninche meidimayu pee eeta Enkai enkerai amu ene Nkiyang'et ninye. Neaku, kejo ore pee ijo Enkerai e Nkai keaku emoroto tialo Enkai, amu ijoito keeta Enkai enkitok, neboitare Enkai ninye neiu enkerai.

Kake ore te sipata mejoito ilairukok era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai tina oitoi. Kejoito inchere era ninye Enkerai e Nkai te Nkiyang'et, aa inchere etiu anaa Enkai te pooki oitoi, neeta sii ninche enkorrok nabo, aa Enkaisho, neeta shoruetisho nagut oleng, naa kerisio tenkidimata. Amu, kejo Luka 1: 35, "*Newaliki olmalaika ajoki, 'Elotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati shumata iyie, nikintoip engolon o Lotii Shumata Aisul, ore*

*tenkaraki ina, ore enkerai naini, neji sinyati, Enkerai e Nkai.*” Neaku, Enkai nataasa ina bae te Nkiyang’et enye. Etejo olairukoni le Yesu oji Lactantius tina rishata e A. D. 306, aa inchere ilarin iip uni oile tenalo e Yesu, “Menare nikidamu ena kiroroto ‘Enkerai e Nkai’ anaa etaboitare Enkai enkitok apa neini Yesu. Neme lasima pee eas ina amu keeta Enkai enkidimata pee eas ninye pooki toki neaku ainyoo paa lasima pee eeta ninye enkitok?”<sup>34</sup> Nejo Lactantius ina eton eitu elotu ina dini naji Islamu. Nejo sii ai buku naji Kuran naipirta einoto e Yesu te Maria, “Kelelek ina te nanu.”<sup>35</sup> Naa Enkai nairorita tina buku pee ejo neijia egira awal Mariamu pee ejo, “Kaji eiko pee eaku ena nemayiolo olee?” Neaku, kejo ina buku keas Enkai ina. Melimu ajo kaji eiko Enkai pee eas ina kake keibala ajo keas tenkoitoi enkiyang’et te ngolon enye. Nepik enkerai enkoshoke e Mariamu. Neaku mepaashare oleng enajo Bibilia o lairukok o enajo Kuran. Amu, kelimu sii Bibilia ajo keas Enkai ina. Nejo te Luka 1: 37, “*Amu meetae embae nemeidimayu te Nkai.*” Neaku, mme entoki torrongo katukul teneipot Bibilia Yesu ajo Enkerai e Nkai. Kake kenare nikidamu sii aajo era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai eton eitu eini amu kejo Yohana 3: 16, “*Amu etonyorra Enkai enkop aiko nji o meishoru Enkerai enye nabo, paa ore pooki ng’ae oiruk nemeimin kake netum enkishui nemeish.*” Naa ore pee eimaki Enkerai e Nkai naa kegira aimaki naboisho naata Yesu tenebo Enkai. Era enkorrok nabo, aa inchere keng’ar Enkaisho. Ore enkerai naa etiu anaa papai lenye. Ore terishata e Yesu keeta Enkerai e dukuya engolon narisio o papai lenye. Neaku, ina pee etejo Yesu, “*Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung’ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng’ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye*” (Yohana 5: 22-23). Ore sii pee ejo te Iroma 1: 4, “*...netolimuoki neitadedeyieki ninye te ngolon inchere Enkerai e Nkai to rrekie le Nkiyang’et Sinyati pee eitopiuni too lootuata, naa Yesu Kristo Olaitoriani lang...*” naa kegira aimaki ajo era Enkerai e Nkai apa kake ore tenkaraki empiunoto enye neibalie ajo kesipa. Ore pee kisipu

sii Yohana 16: 28 kidol aajo era Enkai papai le Yesu apa eton eitu elotu ena kop. Ore tenkaraki ina bae naa keibala ajo mikigira iyiook ilairukok aaimaki emboita osesen Enkai tenebo Mariamu pee kijo era ninye Enkerai e Nkai. Amu, era ninye Enkerai e Nkai eton eitu elotu enkop.

Matisipu tipat tenguton tenejo Bibilia “Enkerai e Nkai.” Keeta ntipati ong’uan: **enedukuya, mera enkerai Papai lenye. Metaa keetai Enkerai e Nkai, Papa o Enkiyang’et Sinyati (three persons te Kingeresu). Naa keng’ar ninche pooki enkorrok nabo (Keji essence te Kingeresu), aa inchere Enkaisho tiatua enkipankata Enkai.** Naa keibala ina tinikisom Bibilia anaa te Yohana 5: 19-22, “*Newaliki Yesu ajoki ninche, 'Esipa, esipa ajoki intae, meidim Enkerai ataasa ae toki openy, teneme naduaaki menye easita, amu ore pooki naas menye neas sii ninye enkerai aiko neijia. Amu enyor Papa Enkerai enye, neitodol pooki naas, naa keitodol kulie yasat sapuki naalang kuna, pee ing'asiasia intae. Ore anaa enaitopiu Papa ilootuata neisho ninche enkishui neijia sii ninye etiu Enkerai enye eisho enkishui, oloyieu neisho. Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung'ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng'ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye.*” Ore sii pee eibatisai Yesu netii ninye, nelotu Enkiyang’et Sinyati adoiki ninye tenkitanyaanyukoto enturkulu, nelotu sii oltoilo oing’uaa shumata naa Enkai ilo toilo (Matayo 3: 16-17).<sup>36</sup>

**Ore sii enkerai naa olajung’oni le papai lenye nemera ninye osinka lenye.** Ekidol ina bae tinikisipu ina kitanyaanyukoto natii Matayo 21: 33-46. Ore tina kitanyaanyukoto naa era isinkan iloibonok le Nkai apa ootolimutuo ororei le Nkai te rishata enye. Naa ore pee eimaki enkerai tolkereri le 37 naa kegira aimaki Yesu kewon. Ore ilaretok naa lelo tung’ana pooki ootanya eiruk enatejo ilaisiaayiak le Nkai. Nejo etara enkerai metua. Metaa kesipa amu etara Ilyahudi tenebo Iroma Yesu metua te shumata osalaba. Neaku, keibala tina kitanyaanyukoto inchere eikitok enkerai alang isinkan. Keitodolu ajo kelang Yesu oloiboni

aashu osinka ake. Era ninye Enkerai e Nkai aa olajung'oni le Papai lenye. Ore sii pee kisipu ina kitanyaanyukoto te Luka 15: 11-32 ekidol aajo eikitok oshi enkerai alang isinkan. Keibala sii tinikisipu Ilgalatia 4: 7 ajo eikitok enkerai alang osinka. Nejo ele kereri, *"Neaku meekure ira orrindik, kake itaa enkerai naa tinitaa enkerai, itaa sii olajung'oni, te nkiaas e Enkai makewan."*<sup>37</sup>

Ore to Lhebrania 1: 1-13 ekidol aajo eikitok Yesu alang iloibonok o Imalaika. Nejo Ilhebrania 1: 1-4, *"Eirorie apa Enkai iloo papa too nkoitoi kumok o too mpukunot kumok too loibonok le Enkai; kake ore te kuna olong'i naabayie neirorie iyiook to Inoti otegelua ninye metaa olajung'oni loo ntokitin pooki, olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop. Ninye oitodolu enatiu enkisisa e Enkai naa ninye otaa olmishire le naikununo Enkai, naa ninye oibung'ita shumata o enkop to rorei le ngolon enye. Ore apa pee eidip aitobira enkipooto oo ng'ok, neton te tatene e Nkitoo te shumata. Eidipa ninye aisula ilmalaika amu ore enkarna nanoto naa ninye nalusoo te nenyee."* Ekidol sii to Lhebrania 3: 5-6 ajo eikitok Yesu alang Musa. Amu kejo, *"Etaa apa Musa oloisiligayu, anaa olaisiaayiani te pooki naatii enkaji e Nkai, pee eishakenoki mbaa naanyaakaki aalimu te siadi. Kake ore Kristo netaa oloisiligayu te nkaji e Enkai anaa Oinoti. Nikira iyiook enkaji enye tinikimbung aakurraki empijan ang o lwuasa tiatua ilo siligi lang."* Neaku, keibala ajo ore pee ejo Bibilia era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai naa kegira aimaki empukunoto nalang osinka, metaa metiu Yesu anaa osinka ake le Nkai. Etiu anaa enkerai botor ojung intokitin pooki e papai lenye.<sup>38</sup>

**Naa keeta sii Yesu (Enkerai e Nkai) enkorrok (essence te Kingeresa) nabo o papai lenye, aa inchere keng'ar ninche Enkaisho.**<sup>39</sup> Matisipu kulo kererin pooki.

**Yohana 5: 17** *"Newaliki Yesu ajoki ninche, 'Easisho Papa o tena kata, naa kaasisho sii nanu.' "*

**Yohana 5: 18** – *"Ore te nkaraki ina, nenyok Ilyahudi aaing'oru enkoitoi naarie metua, neme enkaraki ake natigila enkolong e sabato kake enkaraki sii natejo menye lenye Enkai, aitorisioki makewan Enkai."*

**Yohana 5: 21-23** – *"Ore anaa enaitopiu Papa ilootuata neisho ninche enkishui neijia sii ninye etiu Enkerai enye eisho enkishui, oloyieu neisho. Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung'ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng'ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye."*

**Yohana 5: 37** – Etejo Yesu inchiere, *"Ore Papa laairriwua ninye makewan laaishakenoko."* Yohana 6: 40 -- Etejo Yesu, *"Amu ena eyieunoto e Papa inchiere, ore pooki odol Enkerai neiruk ninye, netum enkishui nemeish; naa kaitopiu nanu ninye te nkolong e nkiting'oto."*

**Yohana 6:48** -- Etejo Yesu, *"Ara nanu emukate e nkishui."*

**Yohana 7:17** -- Etejo Yesu, *"Tenenyorraa oltung'ani aas eyieunoto e Nkai, keyiolou ineina kiteng'enare, te naa ke Nkai eing'uaa aashu tenaa ai te nkitoria e kewan ai airo."* Yohana 8: 58 – *"Nejoki Yesu ninche, 'Esipa, esipa, ajoki intae, ore eton meetae Abraham, Atii nanu.' "* Yohana 10: 9 - Nejo Yesu, *"Ara nanu kishomi; ore olaaimu nanu keitajeuni..."*

**Yohana 10: 14, 15** – Nejo Yesu, *"Ara nanu olchekut supat; nayiolo inaainei, naayiolo sii nanu inaainei, anaa enaayiolo Papa, nayiolo sii nanu Papa; naa kaitayu nanu enkishui ai te nkaraki oo nkerra."*

**Yohana --10: 30** – Neitoki ajo, *"Kira nabo nanu o Papa."*

**Yohana 10: 36** – Nejo sii Yesu, *"Ara nanu Enkerai e Nkai."*

**Yohana 11: 25, 26** – *"Ara nanu empiunoto nara enkishui. Ore ilo laairuk nanu, ore ninye teneye, neishu; ore pooki oishu laairuk nanu nemeye ntarasi ..."*

**Yohana 12: 44-46** – *"Nebuak Yesu ajo, 'Ore olaairuk nanu mme nanu eiruk kake lido laairriwua eiruko; ore olaaing'or nanu eing'orita lido laairriwua; aewuo nanu pee aaku ewang'an e nkop paa ore pooki laairuk nanu nemeton tiatua enaimin."*

**Yohana 14: 6** – Nejo Yesu enaipirta kewon, *"Ara nanu enkoitoi o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie."*

**Yohana 15: 5** – Etejo Yesu, *"Nanu osabibu; intae ilng'osil. Ore oloton tiatua nanu, anaa tenaton sii nanu tiatua ninye,*

*neiu ilng'anayio kumok, amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki."*

**Yohana 19:7**– Ore egira Yesu aimaki Ilyahudi nejo, "*Kiata iyiook enkitanapata naa ore te ina kitanapata keishiaakino keeya te nkaraki naitaa kewan Enkerai e Nkai.*"

**Matayo 16: 16**, "*Newaliki Simon Petero ajoki, 'Ira iyie Kristo, Enkerai e Nkai naishu.*"

**Ilkolosai 1: 15**, "*Ninye nyaanyukie eina Ai nemelioo, olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki...*"

Neaku, tenaa kejo Bibilia kuna pooki naipirta Yesu keibala ajo eeta ninye enkorrok nabo narisio o ene Nkai kewon, aa Enkaisho. Naa keibala sii ajo era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai apake eton eitu elotu ena kop. Neaku, ore pee ejo Enkerai e Nkai naa keibala ajo era ninye ai pukunoto (another person) aa inchere Enkerai. Nera sii olajung'oni le Papa. Nera sii Yesu enkorrok nabo o Papa. Naa era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai apake eton eitu eini. Neaku, entoki sidai oleng teneipoti Yesu aajo Enkerai e Nkai. Meipirta imbaa osesen kake keipirta imbaa enkiyang'et neipirta sii Enkaisho enye (divinity).

Ore ai bae naipirta ina naa inchere ore teneji Enkerai e Nkai naa keipirta olning'o oata Yesu tenebo Enkai. Etusuja imbaa Enkai akurraki katukul (Yohana 5: 19-20; Ilfilipi 2: 8)

**Ore embae naata tipat naa inchere, unisho Enkai aa inchere keji Trinity te Kingeresa. Nejo embata oo ltung'ana le kulie dinii meidimayu ina bae.** Ekiimakita ina bae too nkulie bukui kake mme torrano tinikingil embata e nena baa tena buku.

Kayieu nikidol aajo ore Enkai, Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa keji te Bibilia kuna pooki: Enkai, Olaitoriani, Olaitobirani, Olailejilejani.

Kake kesipa sii kejo Bibilia ketii Enkai nabo (Enkig. 4: 35; 6:4; 1 Ilaiguanak 8: 60; 2 Ilaiguanak 19: 15; Is. 44: 6; Sak. 14: 9; Yohana 17: 3; 1 Ilkor. 8: 4; 8:6; Ilgalatia 3: 20; Yakobo 2: 19).

**Kesipa sii ajo keipoti ninche pokira uni te Bibilia aajo kuna:**

**Keji pooki Enkai** - Enkai Papa – Iroma 1:7; Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – Mat. 1: 23; Iroma 9:5; Ilheb. 1:8; Enkiyang’et Sinyati – Iasat 5: 3-4; Efeso 2:22.

**Keji pooki Olaitoriani** - Enkai Papa – Mat. 11: 25; Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – Iasat 2: 36; Iroma 10: 9. Enkiyang’et Sinyati – 11 Ilkor. 3: 17.

**Keji pooki Olaitobirani** -- Enkai Papa - Is. 42:5; 45: 18; 1 Ilkorintio 8:6; Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – Yhn. 1:3; Ilkolosai 1: 16; Ilheb. 1:2; 1 Ilkor. 8: 6; Enkiyang’et Sinyati – Enk. 1: 1-2; Yoab 26: 13; 33: 4.

**Keji pooki Olailejilejani** -- Enkai Papa – Is. 51: 3, 12; 11 Ilkor. 1: 3-4; 7:6; 11 IIses. 2: 16-17; Yesu (Enkerai Enkai) – Yhn. 14: 1-4; Ilfilipi 2: 1; 11 IIses. 2: 16-17; Enkiyang’et Sinyati – Yhn. 14: 16-17, 26; Iasat 9:31.)<sup>40</sup>

Neaku, kejo Bibilia ore Enkai naa nabo kake kejo sii era uni tiatua enkipankata e Nkaisho. Neaku, ketii Enkai nabo nasipa kake ore tiatua enkipankata e Nkaisho ketii Enkai Papa, Enkai Enkerai, o Enkai Enkiyang’et Sinyati. Etii pooki intarasi nerisio tenkidimata. Neaku, era uni kake Enkai nabo tiatua enkipankata Enkaisho.<sup>41</sup> Neaku era enkorrok nabo (essence te Kingeresa) nera impukunot uni (three persons).

Ore enyamali naata embata o Lmaasai o kulikae ake naa inchere keyiolo Enkai kake meyieu nenyorraa aajo ore Yesu naa kerisio o Enkai metaa keyanyiti Yesu anaa Enkai. Kejo Bibilia, *“Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung’ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng’ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye”* (Yhn. 5: 22, 23). Neaku, kenare niking’amu Yesu anaa Enkai pee kitum enkishui amu kejo sii Bibilia, *“Esipa, esipa, ajoki intae, ore oloining’u ororei lai, neiruk ilo laairriwua, eeta enkishui oo ntarasi, nemejing enkiguana, kake etupukuo te nkeeya ajing atua enkishui”* (Yhn. 5: 24). Nenare netii sii enkirridunoto o enkibatisa (Luka 13:3; Iasat 2: 38).



Tadamu sii kuna baa naaipirta Yesu, Enkai o Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Trinity). Ore pee epiu ninye ore lelo tung'ana ooyiolo ninye oleng neserem ninye (Mat. 28: 9, 17; Yhn. 20: 26-29). Neaku, etang'amua Yesu ina seremata amu era sii ninye Enkai metaa keata Enkaisho. Nelo dukuya Yesu aitanap ninche anaa oltung'ani oata enkidimata Enkai pee epuo aalikioo ilomon supati (28: 18-20).

Kejo Yohana ore pee kisuj enkoitoi e Yesu neponu ninche (Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati) nejing atua iltauja lang. Neaku, ketii pooki tenebo te naboisho atua iltauja lang (Yohana 14: 23).

Ore pee eibatisai ninye Yesu, ketii sii Enkai Papa netii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Mat. 3: 16, 17). Keimaki sii Tito 3: 4-6 pokira uni metaa ore enjeunoto naa keigarakino pokira uni: Yesu, Enkai, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati.

Keimaki Paulo pokira uni pee eiteng'en iyiook pee kisuj enkoitoi e sinyatisho tenaipirta iseseni lang (1 Ilkor. 6: 13-20).

Ore sii naboisho e kanisa naa keipirta naboisho tiatua Trinity. Ore Trinity te Kingeresa naa keipirta naboisho naata Enkai, Yesu, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati metaa era nabo kake era sii uni, neaku keata unisho (Efeso 4: 4-6).

Ore enkishui oolairukok tiatua Yesu naa keipirta Trinity (unisho) (Efeso 3: 14-19). Ata enkibatisa naa keipirta Trinity (unisho) oleng tenguton (Mat. 28: 19).<sup>42</sup>

Ore sii Trinity (unisho) naa keipirta enchula amu era ninye uni kake keata enchula tenebo. Neaku, ina pee eyieu Enkai nikiata enchula anaa ilairukok te kanisa. Eipanka Enkai apake pee etii kanisa (Efeso 3: 6, 10, 20, 21).<sup>43</sup> Ore pee kitii atua enchula tenebo ilkulikae tenyorrata naa kituu anaa Enkai kewon amu ketii sii ninye atua enchula tenebo Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Neaku, keyietu iyiook pee king'ar enchula enye niking'ar sii enchula tenebo o ilkulikae, nikiata enchula tenebo Enkai kewon (1 Yohana 1: 1-7; 4: 8-12).<sup>44</sup>

Ore sii ai bae naa keipirta enkishui natii atua Enkai tenebo Yesu, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati aashu matejo Trinity (unisho). Naa keipirta enchula nagut, enchipai nagut, esinyatisho aashu matejo esipata nasila, engolon, eng'eno naipirta enkoitoi

naitobirie imbaa ng'ejuko, o eseriani nagut nasipa.<sup>45</sup> Neaku, keimaki Bibilia nena pooki tenguton metaa ore pee king'amu Yesu nikijing atua ina kipankata niking'ar nena pooki tenebo Enkai o tenebo ilkulikae airukok.

Kayieu nikisipu sii Efeso 3: 14-21 amu kegira Paulo aomon too imbaa naagut oleng naaipirta Trinity (unisho) (Enkai, Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati). Neaku, ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu neng'amu ena omono metaa enenye. Keimaki Enkai (3: 14, 19, 20). Neimaki sii Yesu (3: 17, 19, 21). Neimaki sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati (3: 16). Neaku, keretu ninche iyiook pooki pee kibik kinchu tenkishui sidai nemany sii atua iltauja lang.

Kayieu nikidol tenakata enajo iltung'ana ooyieu negilunore nena baa naaipirta unisho Enkai. Keibelekeny ninche Yohana 1: 1 metaa kejo te ninche, "Ore tenkiterunoto etii apa Ororei, netii ilo Rorei tenebo Enkai, ore ilo Rorei naa ole Nkai." Kake etapong'ori oleng tenejo neijia amu metii ina kibeleyenata atua inkitayunot 5,700 e lelo kigerot apa lenkiterunoto.<sup>46</sup> Neaku, ore pee ejo Yohana, "...naa Enkai ilo Rorei" naa kesipa katukul. Ore pee meyieu iltung'ana esipata naa keing'oru inkoitoi kumok pee eboin ororei le Nkai.

Ore ilkulikae kejo ore pee ejo Tomas, "*Olaitoriani lai naa Enkai ai!*" te Yohana 20: 28 naa ketiu anaa kejoito ina tenkaraki olkirotuto le nkuretisho ake neitu eiruk te sipata ajo erisio Yesu Enkai.<sup>47</sup> Kake mesipa ina katukul. Amu, eitu ejo "Enkai ai" ake nejo sii "*Olaitoriani lai.*" Neaku etejo, "*Olaitoriani lai naa Enkai ai.*" Metaa ore ina kiroroto metiu anaa enkiroroto najo oltung'ani leitu eiruk ajo kesipa enajoito. Etang'amua sii Yesu ina kiroroto anaa kesipa. Naa ore ina kiroroto keitadedeyie inkirorot kumok naaipirta Yesu tembuku e Yohana anaa enikiimakita tina kisoma. Ore ai bae naa inchere ore pee esipa enajo lelo tung'ana naaipirta ina kiroroto naa keeku etaasishore enkarna Enkai tenkoitoi e pesho.<sup>48</sup> Naa meishiakino ina too nkitanapat. Keibala sii tiatua kulo kererin ajo etopiuo Yesu too lootuata. Neaku, tenaa etopiuo ninye anaa enatejo ninye apa naa kesipa irerei lenyena. Metaa ore

pee ejo Yesu kerisio Enkai naa kesipa (Yohana 10: 30). Naa keibala ajo kejoito era sii Enkai amu enoto Ilyahudi engoro sapuk oleng nejo, "*Mikinang iyie too soito te siaai supat, kake tenkaraki nitamoro Enkai, o tenkaraki nintaa iyie kewan Enkai, nira oltung'ani*" (Yohana 10: 33). Neaku enyaakita aapong'ori lelo tung'ana oojo megira Tomas aipot Yesu ajo Enkai.

Nejo ilkulikai kejoito Yesu te Matayo 22: 41-46 inchere mera ninye Olaitoriani. Kake ore te sipata kejoito kulo kererin inchere era ninye enkerai e Daudi nera sii ninye Olaitoriani. Metaa era oltung'ani nera sii Enkai amu ore ilo rorei oji Olaitoriani naa keipirta Enkai kewan.<sup>49</sup> Neaku, etapong'ori iltung'ana neboin ororei le Nkai tenejo eitu eipot Yesu kewan ajo Olaitoriani. Ore enyamali medamu iltung'ana kumok ororei le Nkai tenguton. Kedamu ti oriong ake nepong'ori.

Keesishore ilkulikae Yohana 14: 28 pee ejo merisio Yesu o Enkai. Kayieu nikidamu kuna baa naatejo ti ai buku pee eaku ewalata. Atejo,

Ing'orai sii 1 Ilkorintio 15: 28. Kegol penyo ele kereri amu ore too nkulie wuejitin kumok tena buku kejo Yesu kerisio o Papa anaa te kulo kererin: Yohana 1: 1; 5: 16-18; 10: 30, 33; 14: 9; 17: 21; 20: 28. Neaku, kaji eikununo ina bae tenguton? Kajo nanu kegira Yesu aimaki inchere eikitok Papa lenye alang ninye tenkaraki ketii Yesu enkop to sesen naa Enkai nairriwaka ninye enkop naa Enkerai e Nkai Yesu. Kake ore pee eshuko keper neilepieki ninye. Nejo Petero too Iasat 2: 33, ina bae naipirta Yesu o Enkiyang'et Sinyati, '*Ore pee eilepieki nepiki tatene e Nkai, neng'amu Enkiyang'et Sinyati te Menye anaa enatejo apake; naa ore ena nidolitata nining'itoto ina kishorunoto enye etubukoko iyiook.*' Nejo sii Ilfilipi 2: 9 naipirta Yesu, '*Ore enkaraki ena neitaa ninye Enkai kitok oleng, neisho ninye enkarna nalang inkarn pooki...*' Kake ore tedukuya ilo kereri nejo te naipirta Yesu, "*...eitoroka kewan neitanyaanyukie kewan*

*osinka, neini anaa iltung'ana' (Ilfilipi 2: 7). Nejo sii Yesu te Yohana 17: 5, 'Ore taata Papa, intaaki iyie nanu kitok, tenebo iyie te nkitoo naata apa tenebo iyie eton eitu eitaae enkop.'* Kake ore embae nasipa oleng naa inchere ore pooki toki naa eing'uaa Enkai kewon. Ata tenejo Yesu te Matayo 28: 18, *'Aaishooki enkidimata pooki te shumata o te nkop,'* naa Enkai naishoo ninye. Neaku, keeta Yesu o Enkai empukunoto (Kiimakita kuna olong'i ilo rorei oji “empukunoto” nikijo keikash tinikijo “enkorrok” alang empukunoto hoo nataasishore “empukunoto” te dukuya.) nabo kake ore tenkipankata Enkaisho eing'uaa pooki toki Enkai. Metaa teneishoo Enkai Yesu enkidimata pooki naa kerisio Yesu o Enkai. Neaku, kesipa tenejo Yesu era nabo o Papa lenye kake kepaasha sii tina oitoi natejo.<sup>50</sup>

Kegira Yesu aimaki naboisho nayieu ninye tiatua ilairukok te Yohana 17: 21, nejo, “*...pee eaku pooki nabo, anaa iyie Papa itii atua nanu natii nanu atua iyie, pee etii sii ninche atua iyiook, pee etum enkop airuko inchere iyie likirriwua.*” Ketii Iltung'ana oojo tinikijo iyiook ilairukok ajo kerisio Enkai o Yesu amu etejo Yesu etii atua Enkai ainyoo pee mikiindim aatejo kerisio ilairukok Enkai o Yesu amu etejo sii Yesu, “*...pee etii sii ninche atua iyiook.*” Kake enyaakita ninche aapong'ori amu mejoito Yesu keaku ilairukok inkaitin. Kejoito ake ketum enchula o shoruetisho nagut oleng amu ketii atua Yesu netii sii atua Enkai. Ore too lkulikae kererin anaa enikindipa aatejo kejo kerisio Yesu o Enkai. Mejo Bibilia katukul kerisio olairukoni Enkai metaa keaku ilairukok Enkai. Kake kesipa king'ar enkiputakinoto enkaisho naata Yesu anaa enatejo Paulo to Lkolosai 2: 9-10, kake mikira inkaitin ate. Ekiata ina kiputakinoto Enkiyang'et tenkaraki kitang'amutua Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenebo Enkai o Yesu tiatua iltauja lang.

**Ketii iltung'ana oojo inchere ore tenkaraki eirure Yesu tiatua empeut (Marko 4: 38) mera ninye Enkai amu meirura Enkai (Olkerempe le Nkai 121: 4).** Kejo Kuran te matua 5: 75 inchere einosa Yesu endaa. Kejo neijia pee ejo mera ninye Enkai amu einosa endaa nemenya Enkai endaa. Kake kerikino ajo ore pee elotu Yesu ena kop neas imbaa kumok anaa ilkulikae tung'ana. Kenya endaa, netir ninye enkure, neishir, nemeyu tiatua oltau lenye, nening emion to sesen, neirura, nelo aitayu inkulak, nelo ayeng'iyeng'a, aiko neijia. Aigero enkisoma naipirta ina tiatua ai buku kake kayieu nang'arie intae tene pee isipu ina bae oleng amu etapong'ori lelo tung'ana oojo mera Yesu Enkai tenkaraki ina bae.

**Enkisoma naipirta ajo era Yesu oltung'ani. Kindipa aatodol aajo kelang sii oltung'ani.**

Etoiwuo Yesu enkitok anaa ake iyie o nanu. (Luka 2: 6, 7). Etaa sii apa Yesu enkerai anaa iyie o nanu (Luka 2:40). Etoiwuoki apa Yesu te nkang Olyahudi. Ore apa Ilyahudi naa iltung'ana le Nkai naa keiteng'en oshi inkera enye anaake enaipirta Enkai anaa intae Ilmaasai.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Marko inchere, olayioni apa lolaguetani ninye. Neaku, ebaiki apa netaasishe oleng aretu menye teina siai (Marko 6: 3). Neaku, ore ake anaa enitaasishe sii iyie, etaasishe sii ninye oleng. Ebaiki apa netirrirria inkaik tenkaraki esiai nagol. Kajo eatai apa inkolong'i naatanaure ninye oleng tenkaraki isiaitin pooki naagol. Kajo etaara enkima anaa iyie o nanu oshi tinikias esiai nagol. Era apa ninye oltung'ani anaa ake iyie o nanu.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Luka inchere etumarataki sii ninye. Ore emurata enye netasiokoki alang eninyi. Amu, kemurat ninche inkera enye eeata inkolong'i eisiet anaa pee eini (Luka 2:21).

Mikiata ilomon kumok katukul oipirta keraisho e Yesu. Kiyiolo enkata nabo nashomo atua enkaji Enkai neirorie ilpayiani kituak aa oloolarin tomon oare. Kake kulo ake ilomon likiata oipirta keraisho e Yesu. Kake kajo eikiindim aatejo inchere etubulua anaa enkae ayioni apa pooki eina rishata. Netaasishe, neigurana, near enkop tenebatata, neishir. Netubulua te ng'eno o tengolon.

Nikintoki aaning ake enaipirta Yesu etaa oloo larin tomoniuni. Ore tembuku e Luka 4:2 nikidol aajo ore Yesu naa oltung'ani otirr esumash anaa ake iyie o nanu. Etoning'o emion o esumash. Ore ake teina matua e Luka nejo inchere etetemaki ninye oloirirua. Neaku, kesipa ajo ketem sii ninche iyiook oloirirua.

Keliki iyiook embuku e Yohana enkata apa natanyamala oleng Yesu naa ore tenkaraki ina neishir. Ore ina atini naa ketumi te Yohana ematua e tomon oobo. Kitum enkatini oltung'ani otua oji Lasaro. Neaku, eishira Yesu tenkaraki enkeeya olchore lenye o tenkaraki emion naning'ito ilkulikae tung'ana (Yohana 11: 33-36). Neaku, etayiolo Yesu emion naning oltung'ani teneye oltung'ani. Etayiolo enatiu tininchir tenkaraki emion oltau.

Ore tembuku e Yohana ematua e ong'uan keliki iyiook Yohana inchere etanaure Yesu oleng neshomo enelakua neton tembata enchorro pee eok enkare (Yohana 4: 6).

Ore tembuku e Marko 11: 15-19 kidol inchere etagore Yesu. Etagore amu ore iltung'ana lenkaji Enkai, egira apa aasishore enkaji Enkai tenkoitoi nemeishiakino. Emirita apa intokitin teine, naa ewueji enkomono. Neaku, etayiolo Yesu enatiu tinigoro iyie.

Ebaiki neishopo Yesu Ilkarash o namuka anaa Ilmaasai kumok. Eishopo Yesu inamuka anaa intae Ilmaasai. Kajo etadanyate inkejek te lototo nalo anaa eniasiasa intae. Eshomo ninye pooki wueji toonkejek.

Amaa, itayioloito sii inchere eshomo Yesu imashoi? Ore tembuku e Yohana ematua e are keliki iyiook inchere eshomo Yesu emasho enkiyama. Ore te Yohana 7 kidol Yesu eloito osirua oji osirua loo lng'oborri. Neliki iyiook embuku e Marko enaipirta Yesu etii osirua oji osirua loo mukateni nemeisuijeki (14: 12-26). Neaku, ore anaa enipuopuo intae imashoi inyi neshomo sii ninye Yesu. Kake matisipu ate amu keetae imashoi sidain neatai imashoi naata enyamali toolairukok.

Itayioloito inchere keata apa sii ninye Yesu olmarei anaa iyie o nanu? Ore te mbuku e Marko 6:3 nejo inchere keata apa ninye ilalashera onkanashera. Mayiolo tenaa iyiolo emion naning oltung'ani teneibayu iltung'ana, kake etayiolo ninye Yesu. Ore te ilo kereri ake, naa keliki iyiook inchere eibaitie ninye olmarei lenye. Meata inchere pee mme ene mion apa ina bae.

Etoryorra apa Yesu inkera kutiti. Keliki iyiook embuku e Marko inchere eyakita iltung'ana ninye inkera kutiti pee etum aibung'a nemayian (10: 13-16). Keibala ajo kenyor sii Ilmaasai inkera enye.

Kelotu tenakata ewueji tororei le Nkai nikiindim aatodol tung'anisho e Yesu katukul. Kisipu imbaa naaipirta ina kewarie eton eitu eye te shumata osalaba. Eliko iyiook Marko 14: 32-42. Tang'asa isoma kulo kererin. Ore te kulo kererin kidol katukul tung'anisho e Yesu. Enoto osina eiputukunyuo oleng. Etaa oltung'ani tene katukul. Ore enayieu nikidol tene naa inchere ore Yesu naa oltung'ani onoto osina o emion ina nitum sii iyie o nanu. Etanyamala tena kishui oleng. Neaku, keyiolo enining to sina lino pooki o too nyamalaritin enkishui ino.

Ore entoki nabayie nayieu najo naipirta tung'anisho e Yesu naa inchere etodua keeya netua anaa iyie o nanu inchere kiye. Etayiolo apa inchere kainyoo keeya. Ore sii, etua tosalaba naa enkoitai torrongo

oleng tiniye. Etamio oleng te nkeeya enye alang iyie o nanu enikimeyu oshiake toombaa naaipirta keeya. Emanita iyiook pooki keeya. Kidol inkatitin pooki. Kake kiyiolo inchere etodua Yesu keeya neyiolo enikining.

Neaku, kainyoo atemita ajo tialo kuna pooki? Katemita ajo inchere ore Yesu naa oltung'ani apa anaa iyie o nanu. Etoning'o pooki niking. Etamio anaa sii iyiook pee kimeyu. Etoning'o esumash anaa iyiook. Eshomo imashoi anaa iyie o nanu. Etayiolo ajo kaji etiu tininchu tena kop tiatua enyamali osina.

Neaku, tining'or Yesu mijo inchere meyiolo. Eyiolo enaipirta iyiook pooki o pooki nikitum. Ore tembuku Olhebrania 4: 15 nejo inchere etetemaki Yesu toonkoitoi pooki naatemiaki iyiook. Ekeyiolo Yesu (Ing'orai sii Ilhebrania 2: 14, 18).<sup>51</sup>

Neaku, etapong'ori lelo tung'ana oojo mera Yesu Enkai tenkaraki eirure tiatua empeut, amu etii Yesu apa tenebo Enkai naa Enkai sii ninye, neitoki alotu ninye ena kop aaku oltung'ani oata osesen anaa ilkulikae tung'ana (Yohana 1: 1, 14). Naa ore ai bae enking'asia te nanu keng'as aajo lelo tung'ana inchere meisiligayu Bibilia neitoki aasishore Bibilia pee egilunore ilairukok le Yesu. Neaku, keibala ajo meeta ina oitoo esipata katukul.

**Kejo lelo tung'ana ootii ina dini naji Islam inchere ore tenkaraki eewuo embolunoto (revelation) enye te siadi embolunoto natii Bibilia (karibu A. D. 610), kenare nikisuj embolunoto enye natii Kuran alang Bibilia ang iyiook ilairukok le Kristo.** Nejo sii ore pee egilunore Bibilia Kuran nenare nikisuj Kuran amu kererioo Bibilia aashu kejo eibeleyenya iltung'ana Bibilia metaa kegilunore Kuran. Kayieu nikisipu ina bae pee kidol enyamali natii atua ina damunoto.

Ore enedukuya, kitodua tena kisoma ajo eitu eibeleyenya Bibilia anaa enatejo ninche. Neaku, keisiligayu Bibilia



nikiata katukul. Kesipa ketii ai pukunoto enkitapong'oto naa keipirta enkibelekenyata e Bibilia tiatua inkulie kutukie tenebo inkitapong'ot naaipirta enkigerore te mashini. Ore tenkitanyaanyukoto, ketii inkitapong'ot tiatua ena Bibilia nikiata te Kimaasai kake kinyokita pee kirerioo ninche. Mesesh epong'ori kuna Bibiliani nikiata te Kingeresa tina otoi amu eisoma iltung'ana kumok oleng nererioo iwuejitin neeta enyamali.

Ore eniare, kejo Bibilia ang inchere ore Yesu tenebo Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa embolunoto ang nabayie. Nejo Ilhebrania 1: 1, *“Eirorie apa Enkai iloo papa too nkoitoi kumok o too mpukunot kumok too loibonok le Enkai, kake ore te kuna olong'i naabayie neirorie iyiook to Inoti otegelua ninye metaa olajung'oni loo ntokitin pooki, olaa te ninye eitayioki enkop.”* Ore eton etii Yesu enkop neibalunyie ajo kelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati aibalunyie inkulie baa ng'ejuko eidipa Yesu ashomo. Kejo Yesu te Yohana 16: 12, *“Eton aata mbaa kumok najoki intae, kake mindimaa taata, kake tenelotu ninye, ina Kiyang'et e sipata nerik intae atua esipata pooki, amu melotu airo anaa makewan, kake enaning pooki elimu, neliki intae imbaa naapuonu.”* Neiteru ina te nkolong e Pentekoste pee elotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati adoiki ilkipaareta le Yesu. Neitashe Petero ebore Enkiyang'et Sinyati nelimu ilomon supati le Yesu. Neaku eibalunyie Enkiyang'et Sinyati inkulie baa ng'ejuko tina olong te Petero (Iasat 2: 1-41). Tenkitanyaanyukoto, ore pee eibatisa Yohana olaibatisani iltung'ana keibatisa ninche tenkibatisa enkare *“naitoduaaya enkirridunoto nayau e mpalakinoto oo ng'ok”* (Luka 3: 3). Kake ore pee elimu Petero enaipirta enkibatisa te nkolong e Pentekoste neponaa ninye enkarna e Yesu o eng'amunoto e Nkiyang'et Sinyati (Iasat 2: 38). Nejo Paulo te siadi ina to Lkorintio 2: 12, 13, *“Mme nkiyang'et ena kop kitang'amutua iyiook kake enkiyang'et naing'uaa Enkai kitang'amutua, pee kitum aatayiolo nena kishoorot naaishoo Enkai iyiook. Ninye ena nikilimu, neme too rorei oolimu eng'eno e tung'ani kake too rorei ootutaka iyiook Enkiyang'et eitawaliki nena te nkiyang'et lelo tung'ana le nkiyang'et.”* Neaku, ore inkulie

bukui tiatua Osotua Ng'ejuk sii naa ororei le Nkai aa inchere ororei le Nkiyang'et le Nkai. Ore pee eponu iltung'ana ooyieu neibelekeny ilomon supati oigero tiatua nena bukui naa ketii enyamali sapuk anaa enalimu Paulo to Lgalatia 1: 8, *“Kake tenaa doi napaji eiyoook aashu olmalaika ooing'uaa shumata oopuonu aaliki intae kulikae 'omon supati' leme lapa likitolikitio intae, nchoo ilo metaa kediaa.”* Neaku, tisipu enatejo Paulo oleng amu kejoito inchere metii ilkulikae omon ooponu ng'ejuko oopirta enjeunoto tiatua Yesu. Nejo sii ata tenaa kelimu olmalaika oing'uaa shumata kulikae omon opashare lelo omon ledukuya naa mesipa. Neaku, ketii ndinii taata naajoito enotito ilkulikae omon ng'ejuko te siadi Bibilia oipirta Yesu, Enkai o enjeunoto naa olmalaika otolimuo lelo omon. Kake meidimayu katukul pee kiruk nena baa anaa ororei le Nkai amu etejo Paulo mesipa katukul, naa kediaa oltung'ani osuj lelo omon.

Nejo sii Yesu te Marko 13: 22, *“Keinyototo ilkristiano le lejare o loibonok le lejare neitoduaaya Imonek o mbaa e nking'asia, ejo maitapong'oi, te naa keidimayu, ebaiki lelo ootegeluaiki. Kake entodol ate; aidipa atoliki intae mbaa pooki te dukuya.”* Neaku, etejo Yesu keponu naa metaa kenare nikijur imbaa tenguton oleng. Kelelek oleng pee eitapong'oo iyiook ilkulikae tung'ana. Neimaki Paulo iltung'ana ooibelekenyate nesuj enkoitoy elejare nesuj inkiteng'emat oo loiriruani (1 Timoteo 4: 1-5). Nejo sii Paulo te 2 Timoteo 4: 3, 4, *“Amu kelotu enkata nemeyieu iltung'ana neng'iri ina kiteng'enare supat kake esuj ninche iyieunot enye neing'uraki ate ilturrurri loo laiteng'enak ooitabaya nena naayieu ninche, te ng'ion oo nkiyiaa enye, nepaash inaasipa aasuj inkatinin e lejare.”* Neaku, kesipa oleng enatejo Paulo amu ketii iltung'ana taata lemeyieu nesuj ororei le Nkai katukul. Kejo mme torrono teneboitare oleo likae lee (asokor). Nejo eitu eye Yesu, neitu sii epiau. Nejo eisidai tiniaar ilmang'ati linono ata hoo tenetejo Yesu kenare nikinyor ninche (Matayo 5: 43-47). Matadamu sii aajo ata tenaa kesuj iltung'ana kumok oleng lelo oibonok le lejare, meitodolu ajo kesujita enkoitoy esipata.

Keitanap Yuda iyiook, “...asai intae erishisho aamitu enkirukoto e Nkai naishooki apa nabo kata te lulung’ata lelo sinyat” (Yuda 1: 3). Neaku, kenare nikimitu ina kirukoto musana natii Bibilia. Nejo sii “naishooki nabo kata.” Metaa melotu enkae kirukoto te siadi ina. Neaku, ore pee elotu ai kirukoto nagilunore ina kirukoto natii Bibilia naa kenare niking’oru inkoitoi pee kirere. Neaku, ore pee ejo lelo tung’ana le Islam eisidai embolunoto enye (aashu embuku enye naji Kuran) alang ina oshi Bibilia nikiata, naa kegira aapong’ori. Mesipa ina katukul. Kenare nikiasishore Bibilia ang anaa enkipimet ang nikimpimie ilkulikai omon oopaashare ilomon supati ootii Bibilia ang. Matadamu sii ajo kesipa ore inkulie katitin eisidai entoki ng’ejuk alang ina toki musana, kake ore pee kiimaki Bibilia kepaasha oleng. Amu, eisidai ina Bibilia musana alang imbaa ng’ejuko naaponu te siadi ninye naagilunore Bibilia.

### **Ilkererin ootii Bibilia ootejo iltung’ana le Islam keipirta elotunoto e Mohammad.**

Ore eton eitu kisipu kulo kererin kayieu nikidamu embae nabo. Tenejo iltung’ana le Islamu inchere eibelekenya iltung’ana Bibilia nikiata metaa meisiligayu, kaji eiko ninche pee eimaki ilkererin oopirta Mohammad tiatua Bibilia. Tena meisiligayu Bibilia, keimaki ninche kulo kererin pesho amu meyiolo tenaa kesipa aashu mesipa. Kake kidol tenakata ajo meipirta kulo kererin Muhammad katukul. Etapong’ori ninche egira alimu tipat e kulo kererin.

**1. Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 18: 15-18,** naa kejo, “*Keputoki intae Olaitoriani Enkai inyi oloiboni leeijo nanu tiatua intae, tiatua ilalashera linyi, ilo intae entoning. Anaa apa enitang’uarra to Laitoriani te Horeb teina olong eumata, ina kata apa pee ijo, ‘Mincho nanu aitoki aning oltoilo lo Laitoriani Enkai ai, aashu aigil adol ena kima kitok, maye ake.’ Naajoki nanu Olaitoriani, ‘Eiroro ninche aaitobiraki nena pooki naatejo ninche. Kaputoki nanu ninche oloiboni*

leeijo iyie tiatua ilalashera lenye; napik nanu irorei laainei atua enkutuk enye, neirorie ninye ninche nena pooki naitanap ninye. Ore ilo pooki lemening irorei laainei ooiroro ninye te nkarna ai, naitalaku nanu makewan te ninye. Kake ore ilo oiboni omusu airo irorei te nkarna ai leitu nanu aitanap ninye meiroro, aashu ilo oiro te nkarna e kulie aitin, ore ilo oiboni keye ake.’ Naa tenijo iyie to ltau lino, ‘Kaji iyiook kinko pee kiyiolou ororei leitu eiro Olaitoriani?’ Teneiro oloiboni te nkarna o Laitoriani, tenemelotu ilo rorei asipayu aashu aaku, ore ilo rorei mme Olaitoriani oiroro; oloiboni ake oiroro to lwuasa, nemiureyuyu intae ninye.” Matisipu kuna baa naaipirta kulo kererin. Ore enedukuya, kejo keputoki ilo oiboni ilalashera lenye, aa inchere tiatua Ilyahudi. Naa ore Muhammad meing’uaa ninye Ilyahudi. Eing’uaa ninye orrekie le Ismael. Ore eniare ore iltung’ana lo rrekie le Muhammad naa ilmang’ati loo Israeli. Neaku, ainyioo pee eyieu Enkai neput oloiboni oing’uaa ilmang’ati loo Israeli pee elotu aibonisho tiatua Israel?<sup>52</sup> Ore sii tinikisipu Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 17: 15 kidol aajo ore pee eimaki Olalashera aashu ilalashera naa kegira aimaki oltung’ani oing’uaa Ilyahudi ake. Amu kejo, “Obo loo lalashera linono indim ategelu metaa olaiguanani te shumata intae; mipikipiki oltung’ani loo loreren shumata intae leme olalashera linyi.” Neaku, ore pee eimaki Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 18: 15 “ilalashera” naa kegira sii aimaki Ilyahudi ake. Ore ai bae naa inchere keiririkino Yesu kulo kererin ootii Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat oomaki oloiboni alang Muhammad. Amu, etii Yesu orrekie loo Yahudi amu etoiwuoki te nkitok naji Mariamu naa era ninye eno Lyahudi (Matayo 1: 16). Etusuja sii Yesu Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 18: 18 aitoriori oleng amu etejo Yesu, “...nemeeta nanu enaas te nkitoria ai makewan, kake airo kuna baa pooki anaa enaatolikio Papa” (Yohana 8: 28). Nejo sii Yesu te Yohana 12: 49, “Amu, eitu airo nanu makewan; kake Papa laairriwua, ninye openy laaishoo enkitanapata e nena najo o nena nalimu.” Eipoto sii kewon oloiboni le Nkai te Luka 13: 33. Naa kejo iltung’ana te nkata e Yesu era ninye oloiboni (Matayo 21: 11). Neas sii Yesu

imbaa enking'asia anaa pee eishiunyie iltung'ana, neitopiu iltung'ana. Neitu eas Muhammad nena baa. Neaku keibala ajo meipirta kulo kererin tiatua Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 18 Muhammad.

**2. Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 33: 2,** *“Eewuo Olaitoriani eing'uaa Sinai, neilepie iyiook anaa enkolong te Seir, newang'u to ldoinyo le Paran, nelotu ninye eing'uaa nkalifuni iip tomon oo sinyat, eeta enkima nayupuyup te nkaina enye. “*Kejo lelo tung'ana le Islamu keipirta ele kereri elotunoto e Muhammad. Kake meidimayu ina damunoto katukul amu kegira ele kereri aimaki “Olaitoriani” mme oltung'ani. Neaku meipirta Muhammad amu keipirta Olaitoriani naa kenyorraa aajo merisio Muhammad Olaitoriani. Naa kaata osiligi ajo meyieu ninche nenyorra aajo kerisio Muhammad o Olaitoriani. Ore ai walata naa inchere keipirta ele kereri imbaa naatulusoitie nemeipirta imbaa naaponu. Kegira Musa amayian iloshon le Israel naa ore easita ina kegira aitadamu ninche imbaa naataasa Enkai apa. Neaku, enyaakita ninche aapong'ori. Kegira aboin ele kereri oleng.<sup>53</sup> Keesishore sii Habakuki 3: 3 pee ejo embae naijo ina amu keimaki Enkai naing'uaa Teman o Paran.

**3. Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 34: 10-12,** *“Neitu aekata edumunye te Israel oloiboni le Nkai laaijo Musa, laa keyiolore Olaitoriani too nkomomi, meetae likae laaijo ninye too nkitoduaat o too nenking'asia naaishoo Olaitoriani ninye metaasa te nkop e Misiri, te Farao o too sinkan lenyena pooki o te nkop enye pooki. O teina golon pooki magilani o nena kiasin kituaak naaitureisho naataasa Musa te dukuya Israel pooki.”* Kejo Islamu keitodolu ajo ore ilo oiboni olotu naa mme oltung'ani oing'uaa Israeli. Amu keji eitu “edumunye te Israel.” Kake ketii inyamalaritin tina damunoto. Ore enedukuya, ore ina kata pee eiger ina buku naa eng'or ilarin iip tomon karibu ong'uan eton eitu elotu Yesu ena kop. Neaku, kesipa eitu aikata edumunye te Israel oloiboni laaijo Musa o metabaike ina kata kake eton etii enkata naado

tempolos e Muhammad ina apa rishata pee eiger ina buku. Ore ai bae naa inchere eitu eas Muhammad imbaa enking'asia anaa Musa. Neitu eirorie Enkai anaa Musa, amu kejo "*keyiolore Olaitoriani too nkomomi.*"<sup>54</sup>

Kake etaasa Yesu imbaa enking'asia, neeta shoruetisho nagut oleng tenebo Enkai (Yohana 1: 18; 12: 49 Naa olaitutumoni sii oitutum iyiook o Enkai (1 Timoteo 2: 5; Ilhebrania 9: 15). Neaku, era Yesu ilo oiboni mme Muhammad.

**4. Olkerempe le Nkai 45: 3, 5,** "*Teena olalem lino te mpolos ino, iyie ele magilani, tiatua enkitoo ino o enkishiaa... Kepi mbaa inono, netii atua iltauja loo lmang'ati lo laiguanani, nebatata iloreren ti abori iyie.*" Nejo Islamu inchere ore tenkaraki keimaki ele kereri olalem tenebo imbaa naa keipirta Muhammad amu eewuo ninye to lalem neitu elotu Yesu to lalem. Kake ketii enyamali sapuk oleng tina damunoto amu keipirta kulo kererin olkinki apa ina kata. Amu ore inkulie katitin keipot olkinki aajo Enkai. Kesipa ajo eitu elotu Yesu to lalem ina kata edukuya (Matayo 26: 52) kake keshukunye ninye to lalem anaa enalimu Embolunoto 19: 11-16, nelotu sii te nkima pee eiegenare lelo leitu eng'amu ninye (2 IIsesalonike 1: 7-8).<sup>55</sup> Nejo sii Yesu, "*Kake ajoki nanu intae, entonyor ilmang'ati linyi, niomonokiki lelo ooisililil intae pee itumutumu intae aataa inkera e Papa linyi otii keper....*" (Matayo 5: 44, 45). Nejo Kuran eitagolo Enkiyang'et Sinyati Yesu (Sura 2: 253). Nejo sii Kuran too nkulie wuejitin era ninye oltung'ani oing'uaa Enkai ogira alimu imbaa Enkai te sipata (Sura 3: 42). Nejo keiruk ninche Musa, Yesu tenebo iloibonok le Nkai (Sura 3: 77). Kejo sii Kuran eiteng'ena Yesu ilomon supati (Sura 5: 50). Ore enatejo Yesu te Matayo 5: 44, 45 naa kegilunore enkoitoi olalem. Neaku, ainyioo pee mesuj ninche enatejo Yesu alang enkoitoi olalem?

**5. Isaya 21: 7,** naa kejo ele kereri, "*Tenedol ninye ilakedok, lelo akedok loo mbartan epuo maare, o lakedok loo sirkon, o lakedok loo ntamesin, nchoo ninye einining'isho asipu, nchoo esipu oleng.*" Nejo embata o Islamu inchere ore pee eimaki

iltung'ana ootii isirkon naa kegira aimaki Yesu naa ore pee eimaki iltung'ana ootii intamesin kegira aimaki Muhammad.<sup>56</sup> Kake ketii enyamali tina damunoto. Ore enedukuya naa kegira aimaki iltung'ana kumok mme oltung'ani obo aashu iltung'ana are. Ore eniare naa keibala tiatua kulo kererin le dukuya o lelo le siadi ele kereri ajo kegira aimaki embatatata e Babilon. Amu, kejo olkereri li oudo, "*Naa ng'ura, nadol epuonu ilakedok, nadol ilakedok loo mbartan epuonu maare! Etabatate, etabatate Babilon, ore nena kitanyaanyukot enyena oo nkaitin, netarrarrakinote enkop.*" Neaku, kegira aimaki olkereri li opishana iltung'ana ooponu too mbartan, isirkon, tenebo intamesin pee elimu ilomon oopirta embatatata e Babilon. Ore ai nyamali naa ketii sii iltung'ana ootii ingarrin oo mbartan naa iloo ng'ae kulo? Etogiroyie Islamu ninche neitu elimu ajo kaing'ae ninche. Keibala ajo enyaakita aapong'ori Iltung'ana le Islamu te nkibalunoto e tipat eilo kereri. Meipirta Yesu nemeipirta Muhammad.

**6. Matthew 3: 11-12**, naa kejo kulo kererin, "*Aibatisa nanu intae te nkare pee eitodolu inchere irridutua ng'ok; kake ore olaasujita, naa kegol ninye, aalang nanu, maaishiaakino hoo nanu te nanapaki inamuka enyena, naa ninye oibatisa intae te Nkiyang'et Sinyati o te nkima. Neeta esilet enye te nkaina enye, naa keor asip olkurroto lenye oidong'ishoreki, nesotoki enkano enye empeche ore isuut nepej te nkima nemearyu.*"

Nejo Islamu inchere meidimayu pee eipirta ele kereri Yesu kake keipirta Muhammad amu etejo Yohana kesuj ilo tung'ani ninye.<sup>57</sup> Kesipa ajo etoiwuoki Yesu o Yohana to lari obo kake eiterua Yohana esiai enye eton eitu eiteru Yesu esiai enye. Amu, keliki iyiook Matayo 3: 3 ajo eewuo Yohana pee eitobiraki Olaitoriani enkoitai, naa ore pee eimaki Olaitoriani kegira aimaki Yesu kewon. Ore te mbuku e Yohana keibalunyie ina bae oleng. Nejo, "*Ore te nkolong nasujita ina nedol Yohana Yesu elotu enetii, nejo, 'Ing'ura, olkuoo le ker le Nkai oya eng'oki enkop. Ele taa atolimuo ajo, "Ore te siadi nanu elotu oltung'ani oituruk te nanu, amu etii ninye te dukuya nanu.*" Neitu ayiolou nanu ninye, kake tenkaraki ena

*pee aewuo nanu aibatisisho te nkare, pee ebolokini ninye Israeli' ” (Yohana 1: 29-31). Neaku, eibalunyie Yohana katukul ajo kegira aimaki Yesu. Megira aimaki Muhammad. Neaku, enyaakita aapong'ori lelo tung'ana oojo keipirta ele kereri Muhammad. Ore pee ejo ele kereri, “Neeta esilet enye te nkaina enye, naa keor asip olkurroto lenye oidong'ishoreki, nesotoki enkano enye empeche ore isuut nepej te nkima nemearyu,” naa ebaiki nejo oltung'ani eitu eas Yesu ina amu meibala tiatua enkishui enye pooki ajo etaasa. Kake kegira Yohana aimaki embae enkiyang'et nagut oleng. Kegira aimaki inchere kelotu Yesu aor iltung'ana. Amu, ore pee elimu ninye esipata keiruk embata nemeiruk embata. Ore lelo tung'ana ooiruko naa etiu anaa enkano, naa ore lelo tung'ana leitu eiruk netiu anaa isuut. Ore sii pee eshukunye Yesu naa keshukunye tengolon anaa enatejo Paulo pee ejo keshukunye Yesu, “tiatua enkima nayupuyup neyau enkitamioto e nkitalaata shumata kuldo lemeyiolo Enkai, o shumata kuldo lemening Ilomon Supati lo Laitoriani lang Yesu” (2 Ilesalonike 1: 8). Keimaki sii Embolunoto 19: 11-16 Yesu anaa oloata engolon oleng amu kejo, “Nepuku te nkutuk enye olalem opi laa ninye earie inkuapi, neitore ninche te ng'udi e sekenkei. Neituny ninye ewueji e nkironyet e naisho e ngoro napi e Enkai Magilani, Ore to lkila lenye o te nkupes enye neeta enkarna naigerokino ajo, Olaiguanani loo laiguanak naa Olaitoriani loo laitoriak.”*

Ketii ai bae naipirta kulo kererin naa inchere kejo Yohana kegol ilo tung'ani osuju ninye alang ninye. Nejo Islamu inchere meidimayu pee eipirta ele kereri Yesu amu ore pee eyieu neibatisai Yesu neibatisai anaa oltung'ani lemeeta engolon anaa likae ake, aa oltung'ani loo Lyahudi ake, nemeishiakino ina.<sup>58</sup> Kake keboin ina damunoto esipata oleng. Amu, ore enedukuya, etonyorrayie Yohana ajo etii abori Yesu pee ejoki Yesu, “Keishiaakino naa iyie likimbatisa nanu, paa nilotu iyie enatii” (Matayo 3: 14)? Naa ore pee ejo Yohana neijia neitu ejo Yesu, a, a, kake etejo, “Tonyorrai taata iyie, amu teina eishiakino nikintabaya naayieu Enkai pooki” (Matayo 3: 15). Neaku, keyiolo Yesu ajo eikitok ninye alang



Yohana kake keyiolo sii ajo keishiakino pee eitobor kewan neibatisai sii anaa ilkulikae tung'ana. Amu, eyieunoto Enkai ina. Neaku, sii ina enkitanyaanyukoto sidai oleng te iyiook. Matadamu aajo eitu esuj Yesu olkuak loo ltung'ana. Amu, ebaiki ore tolkuak loo ltung'ana menyorraa olkitok pee eibatisa oltung'ani ake duo otii abori ninye. Kake keyieu Yesu neutaki iyiook enkoitoi emborron mme enkoitoi olwuasa aashu enturuj. Ore ti ai rishata eisuja Yesu inkejek oo lkipaareta lenyena naa meishiakino sii ina tolkuaki kake etaasa pee kitum enkoitoi sidai nikisiayie ilkulikae.

**7. Yohana 14: 16-17** – Nejoki Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena, “...naa kaomon nanu Papa, naa keisho intae likae Autaroni metobiko tenebo intae **intarasi**; laa Enkiyang'et e sipata, lemeng'amu enkop amu medol ninye nemeyiolo ninye. Iyiololo intae ninye amu keton tiatua intae, netii atua intae.” Kejo embata o ltung'ana le Islam keipirta kulo kererin Muhammad aa ninye olautaroni aashu olaretoni. Amu kejo tembuku enye naji Kuran inchere etejo Yesu kelotu likae te siadi ninye oji Ahmad.<sup>59</sup> Ore tipat ina arna naji “Ahmad” naa inchere “oltung'ani oisisi” (the praised one). Naa keji “*periclytos*” te nkutuk o Lgiriki. Kake ore te Yohana keesishore ilo rorei oji “*perakleton*,” aa inchere Olautaroni aashu Olaretoni. Nejo Islamu inchere eibelekenya lelo tung'ana ooigero Bibilia metaa “*perakleton*.” Nejo ore apa te dukuya keji “*periclytos*.” Kake ore pee kisipu kuna kitayunot olkigerot tenkiterunoto (manuscripts) nikiata nikidol aajo metii shakenisho katukul ajo eibelekenyaki ilo rorei. Naa ore pee kisipu kulo kererin kidol aajo kegira aimaki Enkiyang'et Sinyati mme Muhammad. Amu kejo Yohana 14: 26, “*Kake lido Autaroni, ora Enkiyang'et Sinyati oirriu Papa te nkarna ai, oitayiolo intae imbaa pooki neitadamu intae nena pooki natolikio intae.*” Naa kejo sii Yohana 14: 16 inchere kebik intarasi. Kake etua Muhammad apa neitu ebik intarasi. Nejo sii ketii atua ninche. Kake kaji eiko Muhammad pee etii atua iltung'ana. Neaku, keibala ajo kegira aimaki Enkiyang'et mme oltung'ani. Naa kejo sii Yohana 14: 26 inchere

keitadamu Enkiyang'et Sinyati nena baa pooki naatejo Yesu. Kake ore pee elotu Muhammad ilarin iip ile te siadi ina nelimu ninye imbaa ng'ejuko naagilunore imbaa e Yesu. Neimaki Yohana 16: 14 Enkiyang'et Sinyati nejo, *“Naa ninye laaitaa nanu kitok; amu inaainei eng'amu neitodol intae.”* Kake eitu eas Muhammad ina. Keitaa Yesu oloiboni ake nejo eitu sii eye ninye te shumata osalaba metaa eitu sii epiu. Neaku, megira aimaki Muhammad katukul. Nejo sii Yesu kelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati tiatua inkuti olong'i (Iasat 1: 5) (aa enkolong e Pentekoste) kake etulusoyie ilarin iip ile eton eitu elotu Muhammad.<sup>60</sup> Ore ai bae naitodolu ajo meipirta Muhammad naa inchere etejo Yesu keisho ninche ilkipaareta lenyena Olautaroni. Naa tenaa keipirta Muhammad ketii enyamali sapuk amu etuata ilkipaareta le Yesu pooki eton eitu elotu erishata e Muhammad.<sup>61</sup> Neaku, keibala ajo enyaakita aapong'ori ninche tenejo keipirta kulo kererin Muhammad.

## EMATUA E ONG'UAN

### Iwuejitin neetejo iltung'ana kegilunore Bibilia kewan tenebo iwuejitin neeta enyamali sii te Kuran

*(Alleged contradictions in the Bible and the Kuran)*

Kiuloki Osotua Ng'ejuk (Bibilia)

**1. Ketii iltung'ana oojo etapong'ori Bibilia amu etejo Yesu era Yohana Eliya te Matayo 11: 14 kake etejo Yohana kewon mera Eliya te Yohana 1: 19-21.** Matadamu ina bae tunguton. Etejo Yohana mera Eliya amu keeta emborron nemeyieu neilepie kewan. Naa ore te sipata mera ninye to sesen. Metaa eitu epiu Eliya ajing osesen le Yohana. Tena ketopiuo Eliya kewan anaata etii osesen lenye mme osesen le likae tung'ani. Ore pee eimaki Yesu Eliya naa kegira aimaki enatejo Malaki 4: 5, 6 pee ejo, *"Ng'ura, kairriwaki nanu intae Eliya oloiboni le Nkai eton eitu elotu ina olong torrongo o Laitoriani. Naa keibelekenyaki ninye iltauja loo menye inkera enye, neibelekenyaki sii iltauja loo nkera iloo menye, malotu ake aosh enkop to ldeket."* Neaku, etejo Yesu era ninye Eliya te Matayo 11: 14 amu eewuo Yohana te mpukunoto e Eliya. Etiu anaa ninye te likioroto enye, enkishui enye, engolon te nkiyang'et enye, o nkilani enye (11 Ilaiguanak . 1: 8; Mat. 3: 4; 1 Ilaiguanak 18: 16- 46). Kake keyiolo Yesu ajo mera Yohana Eliya kewon to sesen.

**2. Kejo iltung'ana etapong'ori Bibilia pee eimaki enkitoria e Daudi.** Amu, etiaka Olmalaika Mariamu te Luka 1: 32, *"Naa ing'ura inutayu, niuu enkayioni, nimpot enkarna enye ajo Yesu. Naa keaku kitok neji Oinoti lo Lotii Shumata Aisul te pooki naa keisho Olaitoriani Enkai ninye olorika le nkitoo le Daudi menye lenye, neitore olgilata le Yakobo intarasi, nemeiting enkitoria enye."* Ore pee eimaki *"Olorika le Daudi"* naa kegira aimaki ina kisiligata naimaki embuku e 2 Samuel 7: 16 pee ejo, *"Ore enkaji ino o enkitoria naa keitisipi*

*te dukuya nanu; ore olorika lino le nkitoo keitashyieki ntarasi.*” Kake kejo iltung’ana inchere ore tenkaraki ketii oldeket shumata enkaji e Yehoiakim anaa enalimu Yeremia 36: 30 meidimayu pee ejung Yesu olorika le Daudi. Nejo Yeremia 36: 30, “*Neaku nji ejo Olaitoriani tialo Yehoiakim olaiguanani le Yuda, metum ninye hoo obo otonie olorika le nkitoo le Daudi, ore empopok enye naa kenang’ari nepej oldalati dama neinosie endeem kewarie.*” Neaku, maimaki ilo deket pee kisipu ewalata sidai tenguton. Ore enedukuya, kejo ele kereri, “...metum **ninye.**” Kake kejo sii Yeremia 36: 31, “*Naa kaitame nanu ninye o eishoi enye o sinkan lenyena tenkaraki entorroni enye...*” Neaku, ebaiki negira aimaki inchere meitoki atonie oltung’ani katukul olorika le Daudi to rrekie lenye. Kake kesipa ajo etijing’a olayioni lenye oji Yehoiakin olorika le Daudi ilapaitin okuni (2 Ilaiguanak 24: 6-8). Naa ketii sii oldeket oipirta Yehoiakin te Yeremia 22: 28-30 metaa kejo olkereri le 30, “...*amu meetae hoo obo tiatua eishoi enye odupoyu atonie olorika le nkitoo le Daudi, neitoki aitoreisho te Yuda.*” Neaku, kesipa katukul ina aibon. Eitu etonie oltung’ani tiatua eishoi enye olorika le Daudi. Kake etotonie Yesu olorika le Daudi te nkoitoi Enkiyang’et tenkaraki empiunoto enye o entonata enye te shumata tenebo Enkai. Amu, kelo dukuya Yeremia ematua e 23: 5-6 aimaki Messia olotu to rrekie le Daudi naa “ena enkarna naa ninye eipotieki ninye, ‘Olaitoriani esupatisho ang.’ ” Kedamu embata oo ltung’ani inchere kegira aimaki olkinki otonie olorika le Daudi te Yerusalem kake majo kesipa ina tenkaraki ilo deket otii shumata Yehoiakim tenebo olayioni lenye oji Yehoiakin.

Ketii olang’eni obo otejo ore tenkutuk o Lhebrania naa kejo ele kereri (Yer. 36: 30) inchere melo dukuya oltung’ani atonie olorika le Daudi.<sup>62</sup> Neaku, etotona Yehoiakim ilapaitin okuni ake neipung pee elotu Yerusalem olaiguanani le Babilon (2 Ilaiguanak 24: 12,13). Neaku, ore tina oitoi ebaiki negira Enkai aitobir enkoitoi pee elotu olaiguanani otonie olorika le Daudi te nkiyang’et. Metaa ore pee elotu Yesu neitu eton ninye to lorika le Daudi anaa enaas ilkulikae kinkii oshi.

Amu, ore pee elotu ninye neishu ilarin tomoni uni ookuni ake neye te shumata osalaba. Kake ore pee epiu neshuko keper neiteru aitoreisho ninye to lorika lenye. Naa kebik te shumata olorika lenye intarasi. Kake kegira aimaki olorika te keper. Naa ore ai bae naa inchere eitu ejing likae aiguanani olorika le Daudi to rrekie le Yehoiakin katukul, aa inchere ilo orika kewan te Yerusalem tena kop. Etijing'a Sedekia erishata Olorika le Daudi ne bik ilarin tomon oobo, kake mme to rrekie le Yehoiakin, amu era ninye olalasho lenye 2 Intepen 36: 10 (nejo ilkulikae kererin era ninye olenkapu lenye – 2 Ilaiguanak 24: 17). Neibelekeny sii olaiguanani le Babilon enkarna enye ajo *Sedekia*. Amu, ore te dukuya keji *Matania*. Naa era ninye olaiguanani obayie katukul. Keyiolo Enkai ina bae neyiolo ajo kelotu likae aiguanani otonie olorika le Daudi te nkiyang'et te keper. Etapong'ori iltung'ana tina rishata nejo kelotu Messia ashet enkitoria enye tena kop. Naa ore tenguton oleng kegira aimaki ina naibon te 2 Samuel 7:16; Yeremia 33: 17-26 tenebo Luka 1: 32 **empiunoto e Yesu**, amu kejo Petero enaipirta enatejo Daudi to Iasat 2: 30, 31, *“Oloiboni le Nkai apa metaa ketayiolu ina naisiligie Enkai ajoki, ore eishoi enye kelikini likae aiguanani kitok oitoreisho anaa apa Daudi. Ina eitodolua Daudi naas kenya ake Enkai, paa keiroro aimaki empiunoto e Kristo pee ejo, ‘Eitu eing’uari ninye te nemeneng’a. Neitu epurda osesen lenye ang’uoyu.”* Neaku, keibala ajo kegira aimaki ai kitoria e Yesu aa inchere enkitoria naipirta enkiyang'et nemme enkitoria tena kop. Eshomo Yesu atonie olorika lenye tenebo Enkai anaa enalimu Embolunoto 3: 21. Neaku, ole lelo tung'ana oojo kepong'ori Bibilia netapong'ori ninche. Amu, kegira aadamu ninche imbaa osesen kake kegira apa adamu Enkai imbaa enkiyang'et pee eimaki *“Olorika le Daudi.”*

Ketii ai walata naa keipirta enajo embuku e Hagai naipirta Serubabel te Hagai 2: 23. Naa kejo ele kereri, *“Ore akenya teina onlong, ejo Olaitoriani loo lororani, naa kaaya nanu iyie, Serubabel osinka lai, olayioni le Shealtiel, ejo Olaitoriani naaitotiu nanu iyie anaa olgisoi oata olmishire; amu aategelua nanu iyie, ejo Olaitoriani loo lororani.”* Nejo

ilang'eni inchere ore tele kereri eibeleyenye ilo deket oipirta Yehoiakin (aashu Konia amu keimaki kuna arn oltung'ani obo) oimaka Yeremia 22: 24, 30 pee ejo, *“Ore anaa enaishu Olaitoriani ojo, hoo naa ore Konia olayioni le Yehoiakim olaiguanani le Yuda, naa olgisoi omishirakino enkarna ai te nkaina ai e tatene, ore ake eyia, aidim nanu atopolosai....Nji ejo Olaitoriani, ‘Ngero ele tung’ani ajo meeta nkera, ele tung’ani lemedupoyu too nkolong’i enyena; amu meetae hoo obo tiatua eishoi ene odupoyu atonie olorika le nkitoo le Daudi, neitoki aitoreisho te Yuda.’ ”* Amu, keimaki pokira are olgisoi omishirakino. Ore te dukuya, kejo Enkai keitayu olgisoi le Yehoiakin (aashu Konia). Ore pee ejo neijia naa kegira aimaki inchere kelotu enkata pee meitoki aata ninye enkidimata anaa olkinki. Nejo sii, *“meeta hoo obo tiatua eishoi enye odupoyu atonie olorika le nkitoo le Daudi..”* Kake ore pee elotu erishata e Serubabel (ebaiki ilarin 60 enalo e Yehoiakin, ore Serubabel naa olayioni lo layioni le Yehoiakin, *“grandson”*) nikidol ajo keimaki olgisoi omishirakino te nkoitoi sidai. Neaku, kejo ilang'eni ebaiki eibeleyenya Enkai ilo deket pee ejo neijia metaa kegira sii Enkai aitobir enkoitoi pee elotu Yesu (Messia) to rrekie le Daudi.<sup>63</sup> Neaku, keidimayu pee esipa sii ina walata naipirta ilo deket oipirta Yehoiakin tenebo orrekie le Daudi.

**3. Keimaki Marko 11: 7 tenebo Luka 19: 28-36 enkurrarru (aashu olkurrarru) kake keimaki Matayo 21: 2-7 esikiria tenebo enkurrarru (aashu olkurrarru).** Nejo iltung'ana kegilunore Bibilia kewon amu kejo te wueji nebo ketii enkurrarru nejo ti ai wueji ketii esikiria tenebo enkurrarru. Neaku, kaa nabo nasipa? Ore enedukuya mejo Marko tenebo Luka inchere metii esikiria, kake keimaki enkurrarru ake. Etiu anaa teneimaki Olmaasani enkashe naje kake meimaki enkiteng natii tenebo ninye. Nikijoki ilo tung'ani shomo iyau enkashe pee kisipu tenaa kemuoi. Kake ore pee ilo atem areu nidol ajo meyieu nelotu metii ng'otonye. Neaku nireu ng'otonye tenebo ninye pee meirut aashu mepeyu. Amu, etejo Marko 11: 2 tenebo Luka 19: 30 pee eimaki empukunoto eilo

kurrarru, “...leitu aekata eked likae tung’ani.” Neaku, ebaiki ore pee epuo ilkipaareta le Yesu aareu ina kurrarru nedol aajo meyieu nelotu metii ng’otonye nereu sii esikiria tenebo ninye. Naa matadamu sii aajo ore Matayo naa oltung’ani ootii tenebo Yesu pee easayu nena baa. Mikiyiolo te sipata kake ebaiki era ninye obo e lelo ooare ooshomo aing’oru ilo kurrarru. Metaa ebaiki netodua nena baa toonkonyek enyena. Tena metii atua lelo aare naa etodua esikiria tenebo enkurrarru pee ereu lelo kipaareta. Matadamu sii enatejo Matayo 21: 4, “*Netaasate nena pee ebaya enatejo oloiboni le Nkai, ‘Entiaki entito e Sion, ng’ura, elotu enitii iyie olaiguanani lino, nebor nekedito esikiria, akedito olkurrarru le sikiria.*” Ore ilo oiboni oimaka Matayo naa Sakaria. Ore ewueji neimaki naa Sakaria 9: 9 pee ejo, “*Iltung’ana le Sion! Entabuaku te nchipai sapuk, intae iltung’ana le Yerusalem! Eng’ura, elotu olaiguanani linyi atua intae, elotu eisula etimirishe, nelotu te mborron ekedito esikiria, enkurrarru e sikiria.*” Neaku, etijing’a Yesu enkurrarru esikiria kake kidol te Matayo inchere etii sii ng’otonye tenebo ninye. Meibala ajo ainyoo pee eimaki Matayo ng’otonye kake ebaiki tenkaraki pee kisipu imbaa pooki neitu elimu inkulie njili (gospels). Matayiolo aajo ketii imbaa naanyaanyukie ina bae tiatua inkulie wuejitin tiatua Injili, kake aishooyie ina bae anaa enkitanyaanyukoto pee iyiolou ininko pee iwal imbaa naijo nena.

**4. Kejo iltung’ana keliki iyiook Matayo 16: 27 ajo eibalakinyie Enkai Petero ina bae naipirta Messia kake etejo Yohana 1: 41 inchere etolikio Andrea Petero ajo ore Yesu naa Messia.<sup>64</sup>** Kaa nabo nasipa? Ore enedukuya, tinikisipu Matayo 16: 13-20 nikidol aajo eikilikwana Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena indamunot enye naaipirta ninye inchere era ng’ae. Neng’as alimu iloibonok anaa Eliya o Yeremia. Kake enyaaka Yesu aikilikuan ninche indamunot enye ate. Nejo Petero, “*Ira Iyie Kristo, Enkerai e Nkai naishu.*” Nejoki Yesu ninye, “*Imayiana Simon ara Yona, amu eitu kiboloki ena entoki naata osesen o sarge, kake Papa lai otii shumata.*”

Neaku, matisipu ina bae tenguton. Kepaasha tenening oltung'ani embae natejo likae o teneiruk ninye toltau lenye pooki. Neaku, kesipa etoning'o Petero te Andrea ajo era Messia, kake ebaiki neitu eibung oltau lenye ina bae o metaba anaa neitadedeyie Enkai ina bae tiatua oltau lenye. Neitu eliki Andrea Petero ajo era sii "*Enkerai e Nkai.*" Ketii sii ina damunoto tina rishata inchere ore Messia naa era sii Enkerai e Nkai (Luka 1: 32, 33). Kake kepaasha teneiruk Petero tiatua oltau lenye ajo era Yesu kewon ilo Messia nera sii Enkerai e Nkai. Neaku, etejo Yesu Enkai natolikio Petero ina sipata. Neaku, megilunore Bibilia kewan teneimaki enatejo Andrea te Yohana 1: 41 o enatejo Yesu te Matayo 16:17.

**5. Ketii iltung'ana oojo kegilunore Matayo 4: 18-21 Yohana 1: 35-42.** Amu, keimaki Matayo enkipototo e Petero tembata enaiposha e Galilaya kake keimaki Yohana ewueji netaaniki oreyiet oji Yordan (Yohana 1: 28).<sup>65</sup> Neaku, kaa nabo nasipa? Ore ewalata naa keipirta inchere ore nena baa naataasate te Yohana naa ketii dukuya nena baa naataasate te Matayo. Neaku, keyiolo Petero o Andrea Yesu eton eitu elotu ina rishata naimaka Matayo tembata enaiposha e Galilaya. Ore te Yohana naa keibala ajo enkata edukuya pee edol Yesu ninche. Ore ai bae naitodolu ajo ketii nena baa naatejo Yohana dukuya nena baa naatejo Matayo naa inchere ore te mbuku e Yohana neibelekenya Yesu enkarna e Simon metaa Petero (Yohana 1: 42). Naa ore pee kisom Matayo 4: 18 kidol ajo keji Simon "Simon oji Petero." Neaku, eidipa anoto Simon ina arna naji Petero naa Yesu oishoo ninye ina arna te dukuya. Matisipu ai bae naa inchere ore te Yohana mikidolita Yesu egira aipot ninche metaa ilkipaareta lenyena. Kidolita aajo ketumore ake Yesu ninche. Kake ore te Matayo keibala ajo kegira Yesu aipot ninche pee eaku ilkipaareta lenyena. Ore ai bae nabayie naipirta ina naa inchere kajo kegol oleng pee esuj Petero Yesu tenaa enkata edukuya pee etumore ninye te Matayo 4: 18. Ebaiki enoto Petero ilkuti lapaitin pee edol Yesu nedamu ajo era ng'ae. Amu, keeta Petero enkitok nebaiki neeta sii inkera. Nejo Matayo pee eipot Yesu ninche,



*“Neing’uaa nabo kata irresheta lenye neirukurukore”* (Matayo 4: 20). Neaku, kajo enoto erishata naje pee edamu empukunoto e Yesu. Metaa megilunore kulo kererin ootii Matayo kulo kererin ooti Yohana.

**6. Ketii iltung’ana oojo kegilunore Matayo 9: 18 Marko 5: 23 amu kelimu ajo etejo ilo tung’ani oitoreisho inchere etua entito enye.**<sup>66</sup> Nejo Marko *“Etaa keye entito.”* Neaku, kaa nabo nasipa? Ketua aashu etaa keye? Ore enikias naa king’as adamu imbaa naaibala tiatua ina atini tiatua kuna bukui pokira are. Matadamu kuna baa:

- Ketii oltung’ani oitoreisho.
- Nelotu ninye enetii Yesu.
- Negil kung te dukuya Yesu.
- Neikilikuan ninye pee eishiunye entito enye.
- Nelo Yesu tenebo ninye.
- Ore eloito ninye nelotu enkitok te siadi ninye neiseyie olcholoi lo lkila lenye.
- Ore pee ebaya enkaji eilo kitok neliki iltung’ana inchere, eitu eye entito kake keirura ake.
- Kejo pooki etua entito
- Neishiunye Yesu ina tito.

Neaku, keeta tipat oleng pee king’as aadol aajo kegira ninche alimu enkatini nabo. Ore imbaa naata tipat oleng naa kenyaanyuk. Kake kaa kijo enaipirta ina bae naaipirta enkeeya entito?

Amu, ore ina kata pee elotu ilo tung’ani enetii Yesu nelimu Matayo ajo etejo etua entito kake kelimu Marko tenebo Luka aajo etaa keye. Neaku, kaji eikununo ina bae amu melelek? Mikiyiolo te sipata kake ebaiki etejo pokira are tiatua ina kiroroto nabo. Etejo etaa keye neitoki ajo etua. Neaku, ore pee eiteru elototo enye pee eliki Yesu ebaiki kemoi entito oleng metaa ore pee ebaya olkitok enetii Yesu keeta ninye osiligi ajo etua.<sup>67</sup> Kake keliki iyiook Marko 5: 35 tenebo Luka 8: 49 inchere eetuo iltung’ana ooling’uaa enkaji eilo kitok oji Yairo (Marko 5: 22) nelimu te sipata oleng ajo etua

entito. Etejo olang'eni obo inchere ebaiki etejo Yairo kuna kirorot pokira are egira aiorie Yesu.

Ore eton eitu kipuo dukuya aimaki ai bae matadamu aajo ketii iltung'ana oojo etii erishata naboina iltung'ana inkirorot e Bibilia metaa mikiata taata Bibilia nasipa. Kake tenaa kesipa ina anaata etarerio ninche kuna kirorot naagol pee eleleku imbaa. Kake eitu eas ina. Eton etii nena kirorot naagol. Neaku, keitodolu ina inchere ore ina Bibilia nikiata naa kenyaanyuk o ina apa Bibilia edukuya, hoo naa kesipa kepong'ori iltung'ana te mashini egira aitobir Bibilia kake kenyokita iltung'ana aarerioo nena kitapong'ot.

Ore pee iyieu nidol iwalat kumok oleng tenaipirta enatejo iltung'ana le Islamu ooipirta Bibilia, ing'orai ena web site: <http://debate.org.uk/topics/apolog/contrads.htm>

### **Iwuejitin neeta enyamali tiatua Kuran (embuku naasishore iltung'ana loo Slamu).**

Kayieu nang'arie sii intae nena wuejitin neeta enyamali tiatua Kuran pee eibalayu ajo keeta sii embuku oo Slamu ilkererin oogol oleng enkibelekenyata.

1. Kaing'ae ole dukuya oitoborro kewan te dukuya Enkai aaku Muslim? Kejo ina matua 2 naji enkiteng (Cow) olkereri 130-132 tiatua Kuran inchere Abrahamu oitoborro kewan ilarin karibu 2,400 eton eitu elotu Mohammad. Kake kejo Mohammad kewon te Kuran te ina matua 6 naji “inkishu” olkereri le 14; 161-163 tenebo ematua e 39: 11-12 inchere era ninye oltung'ani le dukuya oitoborro kewan. Naa ore tipat eina arna naji “Muslim” naa inchere oltung'ani oitobor kewan. Neaku, etiu anaa kejo kulo kererin le dukuya era Abrahamu Islamu (Muslim) le dukuya kake kejo kulo kererin le siadi era Mohammad Islamu (Muslim) le dukuya. Metaa ore enkikilikuanata naa ena, “Kakua kererin oosipa?”

2. Ore te Kuran te matua e 88: 6 naa kejo ore endaa e kulo tung'ana ootii olbalbal le nkima naa endiati ake (thorns). Kake kejo ematua e 37: 62-68 inchere kenya ilng'anayio lolchani otii abori to lbalbal le nkima (hell) oji Zaqqum neok sii enkare naitokitok. Nejo sii Kuran te matua e 69: 36 inchere ore endaa e kulo tung'ana ootii olbalbal le nkima naa inkimek ake naing'uaa ilbaa loo ltung'ana. Neaku, kaa nabo nasipa?

3. Ore te Kuran ematua 3 naji "olmarei le Amran," olkereri le 42 o metabaiki olkereri le 44 keimaki ilmalaika kake ore te matua 19 naji Mary olkereri le 19 neimaki olmalaika obo ake. Kaa nabo nasipa?

4. Ore te Kuran ematua 21: 30 kejo eitobira Enkai pooki toki te nkare. Kake ore te ematua 15: 26 kejo eitobiraki oltung'ani te sarng'ab. Nejo ematua 16: 4 inchere eitobira Enkai oltung'ani te nkiti toki naji te Kingeresaa "sperm drop or life germ," aa inchere, olkitong'ata le nkare olee aashu le nkishui. Kaa nabo nasipa?<sup>68</sup>

5. Kejo te wueji nebo te Kuran inchere eibalakinyieki Gabriel inkitanapat e Allah (Ematua 2: 97). Kake ore ti ai wueji kejo eibalunye Enkiyang'et Sinyati embolunoto Olaitoriani (16: 102). Kaa nabo nasipa?

6. Keeta tipat oleng pee kisipu ajo kejo Kuran inchere eibalunye Enkai imbukui natii Osotua Musana tenebo Osotua Ng'ejuk. Nejo sii ore oltung'ani lemesuj naa keitamei oleng (Kuran, aashu Quran) Sura (ematua) 2: 3. Neaku, tenaa kejo neijia ketii enyamali amu kegilunore Kuran Bibilia too wuejitin kumok oleng. Neaku, kaji eiko oltung'ani pee esuj kuna bukui pokira are tenaa kegilunore enkae enkae? Keitanap Sura (ematua) 4: 47 Ilairukok le Yesu tenebo Ilyahudi pee eiruk enajo Muhammad tenkaraki keitadedeyie nena bukui aa inchere Osotua Musana tenebo Osotua Ng'ejuk. Neija ejo sii inkulie matuan (Suras) anaa kuna: 6: 92-93; 35: 31; 46: 12, 30.<sup>69</sup>

Aimaka kuna pee eibalayu ajo keeta sii Kuran (Quran) ilkererin oogol oleng ootiu anaa kegilunore olikae olikae. Kesipa keeta iltung'ana le Islamu iwalat naaipirta embata e kulo kererin kake ore enyamali te Kuran naa inchere eing'uaa oltung'ani ake nemeing'uaa Enkai. Neaku, kepong'ori oltung'ani metaa ketii ilkererin oogol nemairuk ajo ketii iwalat naadupa naitodolu ajo megilunore olikae olikae.

# EMATUA E IMIET

## Enjurrunoto e Kuran Kigira Aasipu sii

### Enajo Bibilia

**Sura - 1** aashu ematua e dukuya te Kuran (Enkiterunoto). Nejo te Kuran, *“Meisisi Enkai (Allah), Olaitoriani loo ntokitin pooki, enaata olng’ur, olaing’urroni, Olaitoriani le nkiguana nabayie! Iyie kisiai naa iyie ake kimbelekenyakino pee kitum eretoto. Tuutaki iyiook enkoittoi naitoriori, enkoittoi nasuj lelo litamayiana, neme lelo ootang’amutua engoro ino o lelo ootapong’ori.”*<sup>70</sup>

Ore pee kidamu Bibilia kenyorraa ajo era Enkai Enkai olng’ur, Olaitoriani loo ntokitin pooki naa Olaitoriani sii le nkiguana nabayie (Olkerempe 116: 6; 2 Ilkorintio 1: 3; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 10: 17; 1 Intepen 29: 11; Iasat 17: 31; Iroma 2: 5-6; 14: 10). Ore enkoittoi nabo napashare Bibilia naa kejo keiguenare sii Yesu Kristo iltung’ana. Kejo Iroma 2: 16, *“Keasayu ina teina olong kenya pee eiguanare Enkai inkisudorot oo ltung’ana te Yesu Kristo anaa enalimu namu te kulo omon laainei supati.”* Nejo sii 2 Ilkorintio 5: 10, *“Amu kintashe ake pooki te dukuya olorika le Kristo le nkiguana, neng’amu pooki ng’ae inaairirikino nena naataasa to sesen aa supati aashu aa torrok.”* Nejo sii 2 Timoteo 4: 1, *“Aitanap iyie te dukuya Enkai o Kristo Yesu, laa ninye oyooki aiguanare ilooishu o lootuata, o teina liotoo enye...”* Nejo sii Yesu te Yohana 5: 22-23, *“Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung’ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki pee eyanyitu pooki Enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng’ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye.”*

Ore pee ejo Kuran, “Iyie kisiai” naa kegira alimu sii embae natejo Bibilia. Kejo Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 6: 13, *“Shomoturia Olaitoriani Enkai ino; shomo isiyia ninye, ninos olmumai te nkarna enye.”* Etejo sii Paulo naipirta Enkai, *“...naa ninye aisiaai te nkishui ti alo ilo rorei supat lo Inoti lenye...”* (Iroma 1: 9). Nejo sii ninye te 2 Timoteo 1: 3,

*“...naisho Enkai enashe, ina naisiaaita to Itoilo loltau owang, anaa apa iloo papa.”* Neaku, keishiakino tinikisiai Enkai oleng kake keishiakino sii tinikisiai Yesu Kristo. Kejo Iroma 14: 18, *“Ore ilo oisiaai Kristo aiko neijia neng’amunoyu te Nkai nenyorrarri sii too ltung’ana.”* Nejo sii ina buku ake 16: 18 tenaipirta iltung’ana oopiruru enchankar, *“Amu ore iltung’ana leeijo lelo mme Olaitoriani lang Kristo eisiaaita ninche kake ng’uarrat enye maate, naa nkutukie eitamelon too rorei le nkisisa pee etumoki aatelej lelo oomaae.”* Neaku, keibala ajo keishiakino teneisiai ninche Yesu kake measita. Nejo sii Paul inchere tinikias esiai Olaitoriani naa Yesu Kristo kisiaita (Ilkolosai 3: 24).

Nelo dukuya Kuran ajo, *“...naa iyie ake kimbelekenyakino pee kitum eretoto.”* Neaku, kesipa sii ina te Bibilia. Kejo Olkerempe le Nkai 46: 1, *“Enkai osempewuet lang naa engolon ang, eretoto nataana ninye tenkata enyamali.”* Nejo sii Olk. 62: 8, *“Esiliga ninye nkatitin pooki lo tung’ana; entabol iltauja linyi te dukuya ninye; Enkai ninye esarunoto te iyiook.”* Kake kejo sii era sii Yesu eretoto ang. Nejo 1 Yohana 2: 1, *“Nkera aainei kutiti, intae aigeroki kuna pee miasiasa ng’ok, kake teneas oltung’ani ng’ok, nikiata Olomitu iyiook te Papa, naa Yesu Kristo loo sipat.”* Nejo sii Yesu te Matayo 11: 28-30 keretu iyiook tinikipuo enetii ninye. Neisho iyiook enkiyeng’iyeng’ata. Etejo sii Yesu kelotu pee eretu ilkipaareta lenyena te Nkiyang’et Sinyati (Yohana 14: 18). Metaa keaku sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati olaretoni lang te nkarna e Yesu (Yohana 14: 26). Neimaki sii Paulo eretoto naisho Enkiyang’et Sinyati iyiook te Iroma 8: 26, *“Neijia eiko Enkiyang’et pee elotu aretu iyiook te nchalan ang; amu aimikiyiolo iyiook aajo ainyoo kiomonu nimikiyiolo enikijo tinikiomonu, kake Enkiyang’et makewan naomonoki iyiook te mion nagut nemeinosunoyu.”* Neaku, kesipa keretu iyiook Enkai kake keretu sii iyiook Yesu o Enkiyang’et Sinyati.

Naa ore pee ejo Kuran, *“Tuutaki iyiook enkoittoi naitoriori,”* naa eisidai amu kejo sii Bibilia neijia. Nejo Olkerempe 143: 8, *“Nteng’enaki nanu enkoittoi naaim, amu iyie nanu ailepakinye oltau lai.”* Nejo sii Olk. 86: 11,

*“Nteng’enaki nanu enkoittoi ino, Olaitoriani, pee atum nanu ashomo te sipata ino...”* Nejo sii Yesu kewan, *“Ara nanu enkoittoi o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung’ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie”* (Yohana 14: 6). Neaku, ore enkoittoi naitoriori naa pee kisuj Yesu. Naa ninye enkoittoi nikiim pee kibaiki Enkai. Kejo Yesu kelala enkoittoi nalo enkiminata kake *“kepirik kishomi naa ronkai enkoittoi nalo enkishon, naa ilkuti ootum ina”* (Matayo 7: 13-14). Etejo Yesu, *“Tinitonini to rorei lai nirara ilooiteng’eni laaini oosipa; naa iyiolouu esipata; nelaku intae esipata”* (Yohana 31-32).

Nelo dukuya Kuran ajo, *“...enkoittoi nasuj lelo litamayiana.”* Naa kejo sii Bibilia kemayian Enkai lelo tung’ana oosuj ninye. Amu keiteru ina kisiligata apa tenkata e Abrahamu pee eliki Enkai ninye ajo kemayian ninye te Enkiterunoto 12: 1-3. Nejo sii Petero to Iasat 3: 26 naipirta Yesu o eneiko pee eaku ninye emayianata, *“Metaa Enkai nainyeyie Osinka lenye, naa intae eiteru airriwaki, pee emayian intae pooki aibelekeny entung’uai nkoittoi inyi enkarrueisho.”* Neaku, kemayian Enkai iltung’ana te nkoittoi enkirridunoto. Amu, ore pee eirridu iltung’ana ketum empalakinoto oo ng’ok netum enchipai, neaku emayianata te ninche. Neaku, ore lelo pooki oosuj enkoittoi Enkai o enkoittoi e Yesu naa ketum emayianata. Kake kajo nanu kegira aimaki Kuran lelo oosuj enkoittoi e Islam. Kake kelimu Yesu lelo oomayiana te Matayo 5: 1-12 naa lelo oobor, lelo ooata esumash ororei le Nkai, lelo ooata olong’ur, lelo ooata iltauja sidain, lelo ooitayu osotua, lelo ooisilisili tenkaraki keyieu nesuj enkoittoi Enkai. Nejo sii Paulo te Efeso 1: 3 inchere ketii imayianat pooki atua Yesu Kristo. Neaku, tinikiyieu nikiaku iltung’ana oomayiana naa keishiakino tinikijing atua Yesu tenkirridunoto o enkibatisa pee kitum enkordunoto, empalakinoto oo ng’ok, amu ninche imayianat sapukin.

Nelo dukuya Kuran ajo, *“...neme lelo ootang’amutua engoro ino o lelo ootapong’ori.”* Ebaiki sii negira aimaki ele kereri Ilyahudi o lairukok le Yesu. Amu, ore te ninche kejo etapong’ori pokira are. Kake kejo Bibilia ketum lelo ooisilisil

ilairukok nemeiruk Yesu enyamali sapuk tenkiting'oto, amu ninche oodoiki engoro Enkai. Kejo, "...*tiatua enkima nayupuyup neyau enkitamioto e nkitalaata shumata kuldo lemeyiolo Enkai, o shumata kuldo lemening Ilomon Supati lo Laitoriani lang Yesu. Amu keitamei te mutata oo ntarasi nekepari aaitalam enetii Olaitoriani o enetii enkitoo enkidimata enye*" (2 Iلسsalonike 1: 8-9). Naa kejo sii Paulo ata tenaa kelimu olmalaika kulikae omon neme kulo omon oopirta Yesu o enjeunoto tiatua ninye eton meishiakino tinikiruk ninye. Nejo Paulo embae nagol oleng naipirta ninche, amu etejo, "*incho ilo metaa kediala.*" (Ilgalatia 1: 8-9). Etejo sii Yesu, "*Ore pooki ng'ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye*" (Yohana 5: 23). Neaku, ore pee eitadou oltung'ani Yesu metaa merisio Enkai nemegira ayanyit ninye, netapong'ori. Kesipa kepong'ori ilairukok too nkulie oitoo kake mepong'ori tenesuj Yesu anaa Enkai too Itauja lenye pooki.

## **Sura-2 naji "Enkiteng." (Ematua e are)**

Matadamu kuna baa tiatua ena matua.

1. Ore enedukuya, keitanap olkereri li oong'uan iltung'ana pee eiruk embolunoto naishooki Muhammad tenebo embolunoto naishooki ilkulikae loibonok oetuo te dukuya ninye. Neaku, kejoito kenare nikisuj sii embolunoto naaishooki iyiook te Yesu oo lkipaareta lenyena hoo nemeipot inkarn enye. Kake ore enyamali naa inchere kegilunore Kuran Bibilia too wuejitin kumok oleng anaa enikitodua. Naa kejo Kuran pee kisuj ilkulikae loibonok pooki oetuo dukuya Muhammad. Kake ketii iloibonok kumok le lejare. Etejo Yesu, "*Naa kepuku iloibonok kumok le lejare neiminie ilikumok*" (Matayo 24: 11; Ing'orai sii Matayo 7: 15-23). Neaku, meidimayu pee kisuj iloibonok pooki. Kenare nikiata enjurrunoto nagut oleng pee mikipong'ori.



2. Ore olkereri le ile naa kejo ketii iltung'ana lemeiruk nena baa naatii Kuran naa Enkai naitamodoo inkonyek pee meiruk, metaa ata tininteng'en ninche meiruk ake. Neimaki sii Kuran te Enkiteng 2: 39 inchere ore lelo pooki lemeiruk nena baa naati Kuran naa kejing enkima nebik tine. Naa kesipa oleng ajo ketii iltung'ana lemeiruk nena baa. Meiruk ilairukok le Yesu imbaa kumok te Kuran amu kegilunore enkirukoto enye. Kejo Kuran eitu eye Yesu, naa teneitu eye neitu sii epiu. Eibelekenya ninche imbaa amu kejo Bibilia, *"Enkai ena kop naitamodoo nkonyek e kulo lemeiruk, pee medol ewang'an oo Lomon Supati le nkishiaa e Kristo, laa ninye nyaanyukie e Nkai"* (2 Ilkorintio 4: 4). Neaku, ore pee meiruk oltung'ani Yesu naa keipoti aajo oltung'ani leitu eiruk. Neaku, kelej Kuran iltung'ana pee etum enkuretisho kake mesipa ina bae katukul. Ore oltung'ani oata enyamali te sipata naa ilo tung'ani lemeiruk Yesu anaa enjeunoto enye.

3. Kejo Kuran te matua 2: 60 inchere ore pee eosh Musa osoit nepuku enkare too nchorroi tomon are neyiolo loshon pooki ewueji enye neoki enkare. Kake ore pee kisipu ina bae te Bibilia nikidol aajo etapong'ori Kuran. Amu ore pee elimu Bibilia ina atini naipirta enkare natupukuo te ndapidapoi te Naidurra 17: 5-7 nemejo ketii inchorroi tomon are, nabo ake elimu. Kelimu Enaidurra 15: 27 naipirta inchorroi tomon are kake ai atini ina. Neaku, etiu anaa eitushula Kuran nena atinin nepong'ori tina oitoi.

4. Kejo Kuran te matua e 2: 62 inchere ore pee eiruk Ilairukok le Yesu Enkai neiruk sii ajo kelotu ina olong sapuk Nabayie naa ketum ninche olekoisiayio lenye neme lasima pee eeata enkuretisho. Kake ore pee ilo dukuya aisom Kuran nidol te matua 5: 72-77 ajo keiguenare Kuran Ilairukok le Yesu oleng nejo ore pee epuo ninche dukuya airuk ajo era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai nejing ninche enkima torrongo. Nejo sii ore Yesu naa Olkilikuai (messenger) ake. Ing'orai sii Kuran 4: 171 pee idol ajo kegilunore Kuran Ilairukok amu keiruk ilairukok aajo era Enkai uni tiatua nabo, aa inchere keji *"Trinity"* te Kingeresa.

Nejo sii Kuran ematua e 3: 84-85 inchere ore pee meng'amu oltung'ani dini e Islam nemetum toki tenkiting'oto. Kake etang'asa ajo te 3: 83 keiruk Enkai, Ismael, Isaak, Yakobo, iloshon, Musa, Jesus o ilkipaareta lenyena. Neaku , idolita ajo kegilunore Kuran kewan te kulo kererin. Nejo Bibilia ore oltung'ani oiruk, neirridu, neibatisai, nelo dukuya asuj Yesu netum enkishui oo ntarasi (Yohana 3:16; Iasat 2: 38: Embolunoto 2: 10; 2 Petero 1: 5-11). Nejo sii Bibilia, *“Meetae oloany ilo Inoti (Enkerai e Nkai) oitoki ninye aata Papa. Ore oloibalunye ilo Inoti keeta sii ninye Papa”* (1 Yohana 2: 23). Neaku, ore te sipata teneany oltung'ani eiruk Yesu anaa Enkerai e Nkai Olaitoriani lang, meidimayu pee esuj Enkai te sipata.

5. Kejo Kuran te matua 2: 97 inchere Gabriel oibalakinye nena baa naatii Kuran. Kake kejo ematua 16: 102 inchere Enkiyang'et Sinyati naibalakinye nena baa. Naa kegol pee ejo oltung'ani kenyaanyuk Gabriel o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Ore walata e Paulo naa ketumi to Lgalatia 1: 6-8, *“Aing'asia nanu eji intae lelo oosioki aaing'uaa Ilo oipoto intae te mpiris e Kristo aaibelekenyakino kulikae omon oopaashari ooji supati. Meetae kulikae omon supati. Iltung'ana ooetuo aaliman intae eyieu neitapong'oo Lomon Supati le Kristo. Kake tenaa doi napaji eiyiook aashu olmalaika ooing'uaa shumata oopuonu aaliki intae kulikae 'omon supati' leme lapa likitolikatio intae, nchoo ilo metaa kediaa.”* Neaku ata tenaa keji olmalaika oibalakinye Muhammad ilomon oopaashare lelo oomon oshi oopirta Yesu, naa mesipa ake. Nemeishiakino tinikisuj ai bolunoto (revelation) te siadi Bibilia. Naa ore Kuran ketii ilarin iip imiet tenaalo e Bibilia. Neaku, ata tenelimu isipat naaje eton mesipa Kuran telulung'ata.

6. Keitanap Kuran iltung'ana lenye, aa ilewa aashu inkituak, te matua 2: 221 pee meyam oltung'ani lemeiruk ina oitoi e Islam. Kake ore pee isom Kuran ematua e 5: 5 idol ajo kejo kelakuno olee pee eyam enkitok nara enkairukoni e Yesu, amu keipot Kuran ilairukok le Yesu aajo lelo oosuj embuku naa ilairukok

le Yesu ninche. Ore te sipata kejo sii Bibilia menare neyam olairukoni le Yesu oltung'ani otii ai dini, amu kejo, *“Emishulare aaku nabo o lelo lemeiruk. Ai ti aji eshula supati o ntorrok? Kaa shula eeta ewang'an o enaimin”* (2 Ilkorintio 6: 14). Kake mejo Bibilia aikata eisidai aashu mme torrongo teneyam olairukoni oleitu eiruk. Kesipa keimaki Paulo ina bae to Lkorintio 7: 12-16, kake kegira aimaki ninye ina kata pee eas ninche meyiolo ajo meishiakino. Amu, ore tenkiterunoto e kanisa ebaiki neiruk enkitok nemeiruk olpayian. Aashu neiruk olpayian nemeiruk enkitok. Neikok Paulo ninche pee meorori kake keng'iri pee easisho Enkai tiatua enkiyama enye metaa ebaiki nelotu erishata pee eiruk ilo leitu eiruk. Amu, keiting'ie Paulo ina bae nejo, *“Na kitok, ai ti aji iyiolu tenaa iyie naitajeu olpayian lino? Lo payian, ai ti aji iyiolu tenaa iyie oitajeu enkitok ino”* (1 Ilkorintio 7: 16).

## **Sura aashu ematua e 3 naji “Imran.”**

**1. Ore te matua 3: 55 te Kuran kejo keye Yesu neitopiu Enkai ninye neshuko enetii Enkai.** Neaku, kenyorraa ele kereri enajo oshi Ilairukok le Yesu (1 Ilkorintio 15: 3-11; Isat 2: 33). Kake kejo Kuran te matua 4: 157 inchere eitu eye Yesu kake etiu ana etua ninye. Neaku, ketii enyamali sapuk tiatua Kuran teneimaki ina bae enkeeya e Yesu.<sup>71</sup>

**2. Keimaki Kuran Yesu te ematua e 3: 45-47 kake kayie u nikisipu iwuejitin pooki neeimakinyie Kuran Yesu.** Matayiolo inchere keipot ninche Yesu ajo Isa. Neaku, maape dukuya aasipu aajo aitiaji eimakini Isa te Kuran.

**(1) Kejo Kuran eiroro Yesu era kiti oleng etii atua empeut** Kuran ematua 3: 45, 46, nejo, *“Keirorie iltung'ana etii empeut o tenebulu aku olpayian, naa keaku oltung'ani supat.”* Nelimu sii Kuran enatejo Yesu etii empeut te matua 19: 30-33, nejo, *“Kara nanu osinka le Nkai (Allah). Aaishooki embuku naitaa oloiboni: naitaa sii nanu olomayiana iwuejitin pooki nalo...”*<sup>72</sup> Nelimu sii Kuran te matua 5: 110 enaipirta ina bae. Kake melimu Bibilia kuna baa naaipirta keraisho enye. Kajo

nanu tenaa ketejo Yesu embae nagut naata tipat anaa enatejo ina buku naa anaata etii atua Injili naipirta ninye. Neaku, kajo mesipa ina atini katukul. Ketii ai buku musana naata ina atini naipirta Yesu egira airo te mpeut, neaku ebaiki neisom aashu nening Muhammad ina atini nepik embuku enye. Keji ina buku, *The Arabic Gospel of the Infancy of the Savior*. Naa kelimu ina bae te matua edukuya. Nejo, “*Ore ina bae naa ketii embuku e Yosef olapolosani kitok otii apa te rishata e Yesu. Nejo ninye eiroro Yesu etii empeut ajoki Mariamu ng’otonye, ‘Kara nanu Yesu, Enkerai e Nkai, Logos, nikitoiwuo aashu nikintubulua, anaa enikitolikio olmalaika oji Gabriel, naa aairriwaka Papai lai pee aitajeu enkop.’*”<sup>73</sup> Meibala tenaa kesipa ina bae tina buku kake keatae ina atini apa tina rishata e Muhammad naa ebaiki neisom aashu nening ninye neibelekeny anaa enayieu ninye nepik Kuran. Idolita ajo eitu eiger Muhammad te Kuran inchere era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai amu menyorraa ina bae. Neaku, ebaiki netusuja ninye ina buku kake eibelekenya nena baa naamen ninye. Naa kindipa aatodol inchere era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai te sipata. Nikitisiputua sii ajo ainyioo tipat naata ina bae teneji Enkerai e Nkai.

Matadamu sii ai bae naa inchere melimu Bibilia ang inchere eiroro Yesu etii atua empeut e keraisho.

**(2) Enkiyang’et Sinyati tenebo Enkai naisho Yesu (Isa) metoini** - 2:87, 2:253, 3:47, 3:59, 5:110, 19:20-21; 66:12. Naa kejo sii neijia Bibilia te Matayo 1: 18, 20; Luka 1: 35). Kake eton meyieu nenyorraa ajo era Enkerai e Nkai anaa enajo Luka 1: 32, “*Naa keaku kitok neji Oinoti lo Lotii Shumata Aisul te pooki...*” Nejo olkereri le 35, “*...ore enkerai naini, neji sinyati, Enkerai e Nkai*” (Luka 1: 35).

**(3) Kejo Kuran inchere keeta Isa (Yesu) Enkiyang’et e Nkai** 19:17, 21:29, 21:91, 66:12. Nejo sii Bibilia inchere, “*Neiganya Yesu Enkiyang’et Sinyati apa pee errinyunye eing’uaa olkeju le Yordan, Nerik Enkiyang’et ninye ong’ata.*”

Nejo Luka 4: 14 naipirta Yesu, “*Nerrinyo Yesu Galilaya ebore engolon e Nkiyang’et Sinyati....*”

**(4) Kejo Kuran inchere era Isa (Yesu) enkiyang’et naing’uaa Enkai - 4:171, 172.** Kake kejo sii ele kereri inchere meishiakino tenejo iltung’ana era uni tiatua nabo. Amu, kejo era Enkai nabo. Neaku, kesipa era Enkai nabo kake era nabo tiatua unisho. Neaku, etapong’ori Kuran oleng tele kereri.

**(5) Kejo Kuran era Yesu osinka kake mera Enkerai e Nkai.** Nejo sii ore pee eipot oltung’ani kewan ajo Enkai netum enkitamioto tiatua olbalbal le Nkima – Kuran ematua 21: 26-29. Neaku, kegol oleng kulo kererin amu keitorisioki Yesu kewan Enkai inkatitin kumok tiatua embuku e Yohana anaa Yohana 14: 9 pee ejoki Tomas inchere ore oltung’ani otoduaa ninye netoduaa sii Enkai. Ore te Yohana 8: 58 nejo ninye era, “*Kara nanu,*” inchere kerisio Enkai amu era sii ninye, “*Kara nanu*” (Enkiterunoto 3: 14). Nejo sii Yesu era “*ole nkiterunoto ole nkiting’oto*” (Embolunoto 1: 17) naa ore pee ejo neijia kenyaanyuk enatejo sii Enkai naipirta kewan pee eipot kewan “*Alfa Omega.*” (Embolunoto 1: 8; 21: 6; 22: 12-16. Neaku, etapong’ori Muhammad oleng amu etamoro enkarna e Yesu.

**(6) Kejo Kuran inchere, eisupat Isa (Yesu oleng) te kulo kererin - 3:45-46; 6; 84; 19:19; 19:31-34.** Ore te matua e 6: 85 keitanap Kuran iltung’ana pee esuj enkoitoi e Yesu tenebo ilkulikae anaa Isaac, Noah, Yoab, Daudi, Solomon, Musa, Aaron, Sakaria, o Yohana. Ketii inyamalaritin are tiatua kulo kererin naa inchere ore pee ejo Kuran eisupat Yesu naa kesipa ina oleng te iyiook ilairukok le Yesu naa kelimu oltung’ani supat esipata. Neaku tenejo Yesu era Enkerai e Nkai naa kesipa. Tenejo keye neitoki apiu naa kesipa. Neaku, indim ake atejo eisupat Yesu tenaa etaasate nena baa pooki naatejo ninye keasayu. Keliki iyiook Paulo te Roman naipirta Yesu inchere, “*...naa ilo rorei supat oipirta ilo Inoti lenye, le*

*ntalipa e Daudi tialo osesen netolimuoki neitadedeyieki ninye te ngolon inchere Enkerai e Nkai to rrekie le Nkiyang'et Sinyati pee eitopiuni too lootuata, naa Yesu Kristo Olaitoriani lang...*" (Iroma 1: 3-4). Neaku, tenaa keitu epiu anaata mesipa irorei lenyena. Amu, etolikio Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena eton eitu easayu tenkoitoi naibala oleng inchere keye neitoki apiu (Marko 8: 31-32; 10: 32-34). Neaku, tenaa kelejisho oltung'ani meidimayu pee impot ninye ajo oltung'ani supat.

**(7) Kejo Kuran era Yesu (aashu Isa) Messia, oloiboni le Nkai, olkilikuai le Nkai, olomon supati te kuna matuan:** 3:44-45 4:171-172, 5:17, 5:72, 5:75, 9:30, 9:31. Kake kejo sii Kuran ore pee ejo ilairukok le Yesu inchere era Messia Enkerai e Nkai naa ketii oldeket shumata ninche (9: 30-31). Neaku, eibelekenya Muhammad imbaa oleng amu etejo Paulo ore oldeket naa ketii shumata lelo oolimu kulikae omon supati leme lapa oopirta Yesu, enkeeya enye o empiunoto enye (Ilgalatia 1: 6-9). Neliki sii iyiook Yohana inchere ore lelo oolejisho naa lelo ooany Papa o Enkerai enye. Nejo sii inchere ore pee eany oltung'ani Enkerai e Nkai etanya sii Enkai kewan (1 Yohana 2: 22). Nejo Yohana, "*Ore pooki ng'ae oibalie inchere Enkerai e Nkai Yesu kebikito Enkai tiatua ninye, nebikito ninye tiatua Enkai*" (1 Yohana 4: 15). Neaku, ore pee menyorraa oltung'ani ajo ore Yesu naa Enkerai e Nkai naa mebikito ilo tiatua Enkai kewan. Etiu Ilyahudi anaa Muhammad tina oitoi amu ore apa enoto ninche engoro oleng pee eitorisioki Yesu makewon Enkai. Nelimu Yohana enaipirta ninche, nejo, "*Ore tenkaraki ina, nenyok Ilyahudi aaing'oru enkoitoi naarie metua, neme enkaraki ake natigila enkolong e sabato kake enkaraki sii natejo menye lenye Enkai, aitorisioki makewan Enkai*" (Yohana 5: 18). Keibala sii ajo era Yesu kitok oleng alang oloiboni ake. Amu, ore pee eikilikuan Ilkipaareta lenyena ajo era ng'ae nejo, "*Ejo kulikae Yohana Olaitoriani; nejo kulikae Eliya; nejo kulikae Yeremia, anaa obo loo loibonok le Nkai*" (Matayo 16: 14). Kake menyorraa Yesu ina walata neyieu neyioulou ajo kaa ejo ninche maate. Newal Petero ajoki Yesu, "*Ira iyie Kristo,*

*Enkerai e Nkai naishu*" (Mat. 16: 16). Nyenyorraa Yesu enatejo Petero nejoki Yesu Petero eing'uaa ina bae Enkai kewan (Mat. 16: 17).

Eisidai oleng tinikisipu aajo eikitok Yesu alang Elijah (Matayo 17: 1-5), eikitok alang Yona (Mat. 12: 41), eikitok alang Solomon (Matayo 12: 42), eikitok alang ilmalaika (Ilhebrania 1: 4), eikitok alang Musa (Ilhebrania 3: 1-5) naa era sii ninye olapolosani kitok oleng (2 Ilaiguanak 22:4; Ilhebrania 7: 22-28). Nejo sii Ilkolosai 1: 15-19, "*Ninye nyaanyukie eina Ai nemelioo, olkikau le pooki toki naitayioki; tenkaraki ninye pee eitayioki ntokitin pooki, naatii shumata o naatii enkop, inaalioo o nemelioo te naa lorikan loo looitoreisho, aashu nkitoriat, aashu looishoro engolon enkitoria, te ninye eitayioki ntokitin naa ninye eitobirakaki. Ninye otii enkiterunoto oo ntokitin pooki, naa atua ninye eitasheyie aatumokino ntokitin pooki ... Atua ninye etonyorra aitamany emborei pooki e Enkai...*" Ore tenkaraki kuna baa pooki keibala sii ajo eikitok Yesu oleng alang Muhammad kewan.

**(8) Kejo Kuran kekutaki Isa enkulupuoni neaku emotonyi.** (breathed life into clay and it became a bird) (Kuran: 3:49, 5:110). Metii ena atini atua Bibilia kake ketii enkatini najjo ina te mbuku naji, "Infancy Gospel of Thomas," aa inchere "Ilomon otisira Thomas nairpirta keraisho e Yesu." Naa ketii ina atini te matua e are tina buku. Nejo, "Ketii enkerai ino oreyiet neibelekenya inkulupuok aita imotonyi tomon are."<sup>74</sup> Neaku, tenaa ketaasishore Muhammad ena atini eibelekenya metaa ketii emotonyi nabo ake. Kake metii ena buku tiatua Bibilia. Neaku, ebaiki eisoma aashu etoning'o ake Muhammad ina atini nepik Kuran. Melimu Bibilia imbaa kumok naairpirta keraisho e Yesu. Kelimu enkatini nabo naa keipirta ina kata etii ninye Enkaji e Nkai egira airorie ilang'eni (Luka 2: 41-52). Neaku, meibala tenaa kesipa ina atini. Matadamu sii aajo keliki Bibilia iyiook inchere etaasa Yesu enkitoduaata enye e dukuya te Kana e Galilaya (Yohana 2: 11). Neaku, eitu eas ninye inkitoduaat tedukuya ena.

**(9) Kejo Kuran ore Yesu naa "ororei" oing'uaa Enkai te kuna matuan: 3: 39; 3: 45; 4: 171.** Ore te matua 4: 171 keisikong Muhammad ilairukok ooiruk aajo era Enkai uni tiatua nabo. Kake megira ilairukok aimaki inkaitin uni. Kegira aimaki Enkai nabo tiatua unisho (trinity). Kindipa aaimaki ina bae tenguton tena buku, aa inchere era Enkai Enkai, nera Yesu Enkai, nera sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati Enkai. Era ninche pooki nabo tenebo tiatua Enkaisho (Trinity aashu unisho e Nkai). Ore pee ejo Kuran era Yesu "ororei" kajo kegira aimaki inchere keeta Yesu irerei ooling'uaa Enkai. Kake ore pee eimaki Yohana Yesu keipot "ororei" ti ai oitoi. Kejo Bibilia, *"Ore te nkiterunoto etii apa Ororei, netii ilo Rorei tenebo Enkai, naa Enkai ilo Rorei. Etii ninye tenkiterunoto tenebo Enkai"* (Yohana 1: 1-2). Neaku, ore te Yohana tenejo "naa Enkai ilo Rorei" naa keeta tipat nagut oleng aa inchere era Yesu sii Enkai. Ketaa ninche inkorroki uni kake keeta empukunoto nabo, metaa keji pooki Enkai. Neaku, ata tenetaasishore Muhammad ilo rorei oji "ororei" pee eimaki Yesu, etapong'ori ninye amu etipika ai tipat atua ilo rorei.

**(10) Kejo Kuran te matua 19: 34 inchere era Yesu ororei le sipata.** Nejo sii Yesu, *"Ara nanu enkoitoo o esipata, o enkishui. Metii oltung'ani olotu enetii Papa mme nanu eimayie"* (Yohana 14: 6). Kake kelo Kuran dukuya ajo te matua e 19: 35 inchere, meishiakino teneata Enkai Enkerai. Neaku, kejo era Yesu esipata kake menyorraa ajo era sii Enkerai e Nkai.

**(11) Kejo Kuran inchere ketii Enkai tenebo Yesu neng'amu sii imbolunot** naing'uaa Enkai – 43: 59; 5: 110; 2:136. Nejo sii Kuran keishiakino tinikiruk imbolunot naishooki Abraham, Ismael, Isaac, Yakobo, Yesu, tenebo olkulikai loo loibonok. Ore enyamali naa inchere eiteng'ena Yesu imbaa kumok naagilunore inkiteng'emat e Muhammad. Kegilunore sii Kuran Bibilia too wuejitin kumok. Tena ketii



Enkai tenebo Yesu anaata esuj Muhammad ninye neiruk ninye neirridu neibatisai neng'amu Yesu anaa Olaitoriani lenye nesuj ninye te kanisa enye.

**(12) Kejo Kuran te matua 3: 58 inchere eitobiruaki Yesu te nterit anaa Adam.** Kake kejo Kuran te matua 19: 22 inchere etoishe Mariamu neiu Yesu. Neaku, kegol oleng pee esipa kuna pokira are. Kenyorraa Bibilia ajo etoishe Mariamu neiu Yesu (Matayo 1: 25; 2: 1; Luka 2: 1-7). Kake menyorraa ajo eitobiruaki Yesu te nterit anaa Adam.

**(13) Kejo Kuran te matua 3: 48 inchere etaasa Yesu imbaa inking'asia** anaa eishiunyie ilmodook, lelo ooata enkeeya oolbolot, neitopiu sii ilootuata. Naa kesipa sii te Bibilia (Matayo 8: 16-17; 9: 18-25; Yohana ematua e 11).

**(14) Ata hoo tenejo Kuran inchere eitu eye Yesu te matua 4: 157,** nejo sii te matua 3: 54-55 inchere etua Yesu nepiu neitoki ashuko enetii Enkai. Nejo sii neijia te matua 2: 73; 19: 33; 5: 117. Neaku, keibala ajo kegilunore Kuran kewan tenaipirta ina bae.

**(15) Kejo Yesu te Kuran, "Tusujuaki" te matua 43: 63.** Neaku, kejo Kuran kenare nikisuj Yesu. Kejo sii Bibilia kenare nikisuj Yesu - Yohana 12: 26; 10: 27; 1 Petero 2: 21.<sup>75</sup>

Kelimu Kuran imbaa kumok sidain naaipirta Yesu kake ore enyamali menyorraa irorei lenyena enajo Bibilia. Amu kejo Bibilia era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai, neye ninye tenkaraki ng'ok ang nepiu neshuko keper. Nenare niking'amu Yesu anaa Olaitajeunoni, Olaitoriani, o Enkai kewan. **Neaku, meisiligayu Kuran katukul amu kelimu nusu esipata kake melimu pooki.**

Mikiata erishata pee kiimaki imbaa pooki te Kuran kake keidip iyiook pee kidol aajo ketii inyamalaritin kumok oleng te Kuran. Keeta inkitapong'ot kumok, neboin imbaa e Bibilia kumok, nemor enkarna e Yesu o lairukok pooki oosuj Yesu

anaa Enkerai e Nkai. Etaasishore shetani ina buku naji Kuran pee eitapong'oo iltung'ana kumok oleng tenkop.

## **Indamunot oltung'ani obo otii ina dini e Islamu naipirta osalaba le Yesu.**

Ore eton eitu kindip katukul ina bae naipirta Islam nayieu nikisipu enatejo oltung'ani obo oji Maulana otii ina dini naipirta osalaba pee kijur oleng eneikona ninye pee eboin ororei le Nkai.

1. Kejo ninye etobiko Yesu te shumata osalaba enkiti rishata ake neaku keibala ajo eitu eye anaa enajo kulo kererin: Marko 15: 25: John 19: 14.<sup>76</sup> Matujur oleng enatejo ninye pee kidol tenaa kesipa. Ore pee kisipu Marko kidol ajo etobiko Yesu te shumata osalaba isaai ile (Marko 15: 25, 33, 34). Naa kesipa keidimayu pee ebik oltung'ani erishata naado te shumata osalaba kake mme oltung'ani oitore ina bae kake Enkai. Amu, kejo Yohana enaipirta ina bae, *“Ore pee eng'amu Yesu ina siki nejo, 'Eidipe!' Neirrug elukunya neitarasaa enkishui enye”* (Yohana 19: 30). (Eisidai ina kibeleyenata najo “neitarasaa enkishui enye” alang tenejo “nedung tau” ake.) Nelo dukuya Marko 15: 37 ajo, *“Nebuaku Yesu oleng, nedung'o tau.”* Neaku, keibala ajo etua Yesu kake eitu elimu ilo tung'ani oji Maulana ele kereri. Kaji eiko pee eisilig ninye Marko 15: 25 kake meisilig Marko 15: 37 pee ejo etua Yesu? Naa kejo sii Marko 15: 44-45 naipirta Pilato, *“Neing'asia Pilato pee eji eidipa Yesu atua, ore pee eipotu osajini, neikilikuan tenaa keidipa atua. Ore pee ening to sajini ajo etua, neisho Yosef ilo sesen.”* Neaku, keibala oleng ajo etua Yesu aashu anaata etanya Pilato eisho Yosef osesen le Yesu.

2. Kejo ninye inchere ore pee elaku Ilroma lelo apurrok ootii tenebo Yesu te shumata osalaba eton eishu. Neaku ebaiki neton eishu sii ninye Yesu.<sup>77</sup> Ore enyamali naa melimu Bibilia ajo etalakuaki lelo tung'ana tina rishata pee elakuni sii ninye Yesu. Mayiolo katukul ajo kaji eing'uaa ina damunoto?

Mayiolo sii katukul embuku nalimu ina bae, amu metii ina bae Kuran neitu aikata aning ai buku natii ina bae. Neaku, ainyioo pee elimu ilo tung'ani embae nemeetai. Etiu anaa eipirua ake ina bae amu meeta isapiiyeti katukul.

3. Keitoki ajo ninye inchere *etigila Ilroma inkejek e lelo apurrok neitu egil inkejek e Yesu.*<sup>78</sup> Naa kesipa ina bae amu etejo Yohana 19: 32-33 neijia. Kake meutu ina bae ajo eitu eye Yesu amu kejo Yohana 19: 33-34, “*Ore pee epuonu enetii Yesu, nedol aajo eidipa atua, neitu egil inkejek enyena. Kake etaremo osikari obo ematua te remet, nepuku osarge o enkare...Etotiutuo kuna baa pee ebaya olkigeroto ojo, 'Meetae oloito lenye ogili.'*” Neaku, eitu egil inkejek e Yesu amu eidipa atua, neaku mme lasima pee eas ina. Netii sii enaibon naipirta ina to Lkerempe le Nkai 34: 20. Neaku, eiboina Maulana kulo kererin oleng. Meitodolu ajo eitu eye kake keitodolu ajo etua, neaku etemerregela ninye ina bae oleng.

4. Nejo ninye *ore tenkaraki etupukuo osarge tematua e Yesu pee erem osikari, eton eishu Yesu.*<sup>79</sup> Kake ata tenaa etua ninye eton eidimayu pee epuku osarge amu kajo eton eirowua osesen naa keidimayu sii pee etaremo oltau kewan. Netii sii emporoonto namanita oltau naji te Kingeresa “*pericardium*” natii enkare. Neaku, enyaaka ilo tung'ani aboin ina bae oleng. Kaji eiko oltung'ani pee eitoki aishu tenetaremoki ematua enye te remet? Tenaa eitu eye Yesu tenkaraki inkisililolot enyena eton eitu ejing osalaba tenebo ilmushumaani ootooshokoki inkaik o nkejek naa, lasima pee eye teneremi ematua te remet. Kake ore pee eiruk oltung'ani Bibilia neisom aitobiraki naa kedol ajo etua Yesu katukul.

5. Nelo dukuya ninye ajo *ore tenkaraki eing'asiayie Pilato te siekunoto enkeeya e Yesu, keitodolu ajo eitu eye* (Marko 15: 44).<sup>80</sup> Ore pee kiwal ina bae aitobiraki kayieu nikisom Marko 15: 44-47 naa kejo neijia, “*Neing'asia Pilato pee eji eidipa Yesu atua. Ore pee eipotu osajini, neikilikuan tenaa keidipa*

*atua. Ore pee ening to sajini ajo etua, neisho Yosef ilo sesen. Neinyang'u ninye olkarasha le kitani, neirragie te nkurare nataguetuaki to soit, neibeleleng'oki osoit enkutuk eina kurare. Netoduaa Mariamu Magdalene o Mariamu ng'otonye Yosef eneirragieki ninye.*" Matisipu kuna baa. Kesipa keing'asia Pilato pee eji eidipa Yesu atua. Kake ina pee eyieu nesipu oleng ajo etua. Neaku, ina pee eikilikuana osajini pee esipu imbaa pooki. Neitadedeyie osajini ajo kesipa etua Yesu. Naa kajo meliki osajini Pilato embae nemesipa, amu teneas ina kajo ketum enyamali sapuk oleng. Naa ebaiki etasheikio sii ilo sajini iltung'ana kumok ootuaata te shumata osalaba metaa keyiolo tenaa eton eishu oltung'ani. Neitu sii ejo eton eishu. Ore ai bae naa inchere ainyioo pee eishoo Pilato Yosef osesen le Yesu tenaa eton eishu? Amu etejo Marko, "Ore pee ening to sajini ajo etua, neisho Yosef ilo sesen." Metaa anaata eitu eisho Pilato Yosef osesen le Yesu tenaa eton eishu Yesu.

Ore ai bae naa einyiang'ua Yosef olkarasha oasisshore iltung'ana teneye oltung'ani pee eirinaki Yesu (Yohana 19: 40). Neirinaki sii oleng metaa meidimayu pee eyang oltung'ani. Neesishore eilata narropil "*anaa enatiu olkerreti loo Lyahudi le nukaroto*" (Yohana 19: 40). Amu ina oitoi easishore ninche pee ebik osesen enkiti rishata eton eitu eing'usilu. Ore ai bae naa inchere etipika Yesu enkurare anaa oltung'ani otua. Tena keton eishu anaata ewa ninye ai wueji neramatie ninye pee eishiu. Kake eitu eas ina. Ore sii pee epiki Yesu enkurare kejo Bibilia, "... *neibeleleng'oki osoit enkutuk eina kurare.*" Neaku, tenaa keton eishu Yesu anaata eitu epik ninye enkurare. Naa keibala sii to sesen tenaa keton egira ayang oltung'ani. Neaku, nyaaka ilo tung'ani oji Maulana apong'ori. Amu, keeta tipat oleng pee esipu Pilato ajo etua Yesu. Neaku, etua ninye katukul. Negira Maulana aboin ororei le Nkai.

6. Nejo Maulana inchere *eitu enukari Yesu anaa lelo apurrok amu etipika oltung'ani karsis Yesu ewueji sidai neramat osesen lenye oleng* (Marko 15: 46). Ore enedukuya melimu Bibilia enaipirta enukaroto e lelo lapurrok. Kake kajo kesipa

eitu etum ninche enukaroto sidai anaa Yesu. Kake meitodolu ina ajo eitu eye Yesu. Enoto sii ilkulikae tung'ana teina rishata enukaroto sidai kake etuata pooki kata. Kitodua aajo meeta tipat tenepiki oltung'ani oishu enkurare. Naa matadamu sii ajo kegira Maulana aisilig Bibilia te wueji neyieu ninye kake meisilig too nkulie wuejitin. Neaku, enkoittoi torriono ina tiniasishore Bibilia aiko neijia. Meishiakino tinigelu ilkererin linyor ake nipal ilkulikae.

7. Kejo ninye *ore pee eponu iltung'ana enkurare nedol ajo eidipaki aaibeleleng'oi osoit aaiwuang'ie. Nejo tenaa etopiuo Yesu tengolon Enkai anaata eton etii osoit ewueji enye* (Mark 16: 4).<sup>81</sup> Kake matadamu ina bae tenguton amu eiwuang'ieki osoit pee ejing iltung'ana mme pee epuku Yesu. Keeta Yesu engolon pee eim atua olgilata eikeno emilanko. Etejo Yohana 20: 19, "*Ore ina olong teipa aa enkolong e dukuya e wiki, eikeno nkutukie eina aji nasotore lelo ooiteng'eni tenkaraki naure Ilyahudi, nelotu Yesu neitashete mpolos, nejoki ninche, 'Entaseriana.'*" Neaku, keibala ajo mme lasima pee eibeleleng'oyioki ilo soit pee epuku Yesu te nkurare. Nejo sii Iasat 2: 23-24, "*Enkai openy natudutayie te yieunoto o te ng'eno enye makewan apake nchere, keitarasari Yesu, nitara intae ninye aaisho ltung'ana arruok metasho Kake eitopiwuo Enkai ninye aitung'uaa ilootuata: nelaku aoru emion e keeya amu meidimayu apa neenikino enkeeya ninye.*" Neaku, Enkai naitopiwuo Yesu te ngolon enye mme oltung'ani. Nejo sii kulo kereri neijia: Iasat 2: 32; 13: 30-37; 17: 31.

8. Etejo sii Maulana inchere *ore pee edol Mariamu Yesu eidipa erishata osalaba nejo era ninye olaturoni le nkurma, metaa kegira Yesu aitaakuno anaa olaturoni le nkurma* (Yohana 20: 15).<sup>82</sup> Etiu anaa etejo Maulana ina tenkaraki keyieu nejo eitu eye Yesu nemeyieu neyioultung'ana ninye, neaku kegira aitaakuno anaa likae tung'ani. Kake matisipu aajo meure Yesu iltung'ana amu keyiolo ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye neyiolo ajo keeta *enkidimata* pee ear ilmang'ati lenyena pooki teneyieu. Amu, etejo Yesu ina olong

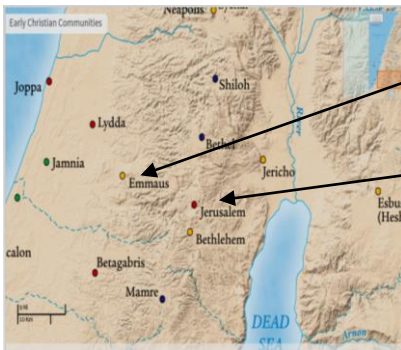
pee epuonu iltung'ana aya ninye te Matayo 26: 53, "*Aijo iyie eimaidim atasayia Papa maairriwaki nabo kata mpuot tomon o aare oo lmalaika?* Naa ore pee inken nena mpuot keaku ilmalaika 72,000 (inkalifuni ntomoni naapishana o are). Ore ai bae naa inchere ebaiki neeta Enkai enkipankata pee mesioki ayiolou Mariamu Yesu o metaba anaa neipot Yesu enkarna enye. Amu, kejo Yohana 20: 16, "*Nejoki Yesu, 'Mariamu!' Neibelekenya nejoki te nkutuk oo Lhebrania, 'Rabboni!' Eji Olaiteng'enani.*" Ore pee eipot Yesu enkarna enye neyioulo oltoilo lenye oleng. Ore te Luka 24: 16 keibala oleng ajo keeta Yesu (aashu Enkai) enkipankata pee meyioulo lelo tung'ana Yesu tedukuya. Kejo, "*Neikeno nkonyek enye pee meyioulo*" (Luka 24: 16). Kake ore pee eiteng'en ninche nanya endaa tenebo nejo Luka 24: 31, "*Nebolo nkonyek enye neyioulo ninye; neimisilori ina kata ake neitu eitoki nkonyek enye aadol.*" Ore sii tinikisipu ina atini natii Yohana 21: 4-14 ekidol aajo keeta sii Enkai aashu Yesu enkipankata pee mesioki aayioulo ilkipaareta lenyena ninye. Amu keyieu neitadamu ninche imbaa naatasa ninye eton eishu pee eyioulo ajo ninye. Amu ore pee eliki ninche te Yohana 21: 6 pee enang'aki orreshet "*tatene e mpeut*" nebaiki netadamua Petero ina apa kata pee eibung isinkir kumok tenkaraki Yesu (Yohana 21: 7; Luka 5: 4-11). Neyioulo ajo Yesu.

Keidimayu sii pee epaashari osesen le Yesu. Amu ore pee kisipu Luka 24: 36-43 naa ekidol aajo kesipa keeta Yesu osesen oata "nkiri o loik" kake ebaiki nepaasha sii amu osesen lempiunoto. Ore tenkaraki eton meeta ninche enkirukoto naidip, etejo Yesu, "*Iatata tene toki nanyae?*" "*Neisho embelati o sinkirri oyiera, nedumu nanya te dukuya ninche*" (Luka 24: 41-43). Amu, ore te dukuya etejo etodua "oloip" aashu "enkiyang'et" ake (Luka 24: 37).

9. Ore ena bae naa keibung'akino embae e isiet amu kejo Maulana inchere ore tenkaraki einosa Yesu endaa te siadi enkata osalaba neeta sii esumash, naa keutu ajo eitu eye (Luka 24: 39-43).<sup>83</sup> Kake mejo kulo kererin einosa Yesu endaa tenkaraki esumash. Einosa endaa pee eiruk ilkipaareta

lenyena ajo ninye Yesu kewan oitopiwuo nemera oloip aashu enkiyang'et ake.

10. Etejo Maulana inchere *ore tenkaraki te siadi osalaba eshomo Yesu Galilaya tenebo ilkipaareta are lenyena naa keutu ajo keisikita amu mme lasima pee elo Galilaya pee eilep ashuko keper.*<sup>84</sup> Kake etiu anaa eitushula enatejo Matayo te Matayo 28: 8, 16 o ina atini natii Luka 24: 13-35. Amu, kesipa eshomo Yesu Galilaya anaa enatejo Matayo 28: 16 kake mejo Matayo eshomo tenebo ilkipaareta lenyena are. Kake keimaki Luka ilasujak le Yesu aare oopoito enkanasa naji Emmaus. Ore epuoito neinepu Yesu “*openy airiamariyie ninche*” (Luka 24: 15). Ore Emmaus naa maili naapishana moikuapei endoyioroto (Northwest).



Enkanasa e Emmaus

Yerusalem

Ore pee kidamu ajo ainyioo pee eshomo ninye Galilaya naa meibala ina bae oleng. Kake mme tenkaraki keisikita. Ebaiki tenkaraki keyieu ewueji neliyio pee eirorie ilkipaareta lenyena. Nejo sii olang'eni obo inchere eiterua Yesu esiai enye te Galilaya neipot sii ilkipaareta lenyena oong'uan te Galilaya, neaku, keishiakino teneisho ilkipaareta lenyena enkipaaroto kitok teine.<sup>85</sup>

11. Etejo Maulana inchere *ore tenkaraki etoomono Yesu oleng tiatua emukunta e Getsemane pee eitajeu Enkai ninye to salaba nening sii Enkai inkomonoritin oltung'ani supat, metaa etoning'o Enkai ninye neitu eye te shumata osalaba.*<sup>86</sup>

Neesishore sii Maulana Ilhebrania 5: 7 pee eitisip ina bae. Matang'as aasipu ena atini tiatua embuku e Matayo ematua 26: 36-46. Etang'asa ajo Yesu, *"Papa lai, tenaa keidimayu intapaashaki ena kikompe, kake mme anaa enayieu nanu kake anaa eniyieu iyie"* (Mat. 26: 39). Idolita ajo etejo *"tenaa keidimayu."* Keitodolu ajo keeta indamunot inchere ebaiki nejo Enkai meidimayu. Nejo sii Yesu, *"...kake mme anaa enayieu nanu kake anaa eniyieu iyie."* Ore entoki nayieu Yesu te shumata pooki naa pee easi eyieunoto e Papa lenye. Ore enkomono e are e Yesu naa kepaasha penyo. Amu etejo, *"Papa lai, tenemeidimayu pee aapaash ena kikompe eitu aok, inchoo metotiwuo anaa eniyieu"* (Mat. 26: 42). Neaku, etiu anaa kegira amusumusu ajo ore ewalata e Nkai naa pee elo aye te shumata osalaba. Ore pee ejoki Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena, *"Eng'ura etinyikua esaa napikieki Enkerai e Tung'ani inkaik oo looata ng'ok"* te Matayo 26: 45, naa keibala ajo etayiolu eyieunoto e Nkai te ninye inchere pee elo aye to salaba.

Ore tedukuya ina rishata te mukunta e Getsemane neliki Yesu ilkipaareta lenyena inkatitin are ajo lasima pee elo ninye aye te Yerusalem, paa ore pee elusoo inkolong'i uni nepiu (Matayo 16: 21; 20: 17-19). Neaku, keyiolo Yesu eton eitu elo emukunta e Getsemane ajo lasima pee elo osalaba. Kake ebaiki tenkaraki tung'anisho enye tenkata nabayie neomon Enkai pee eitapaash ina kikompe.

Neimaki Maulana Ilhebrania 5: 7 naa kejo ele kereri, *"Ore too nkolong'i enyena o sesen etoomonuo Yesu easisho, nebuaku oleng too lkiyio, esai ilo apa oidim aitajeu tenkeeya, netoning'oki ninye tenkaraki naure ninye Enkai."* Neaku, kesipa etoning'o Enkai enkomon enye kake etawala Enkai te nkoitoi enye. Amu, keyiolo ajo embae sidai teneye Yesu tenkaraki ng'ok oo ltung'ana pooki. Kake etawala ti ai oitoo amu etua Yesu kake eitopiuo Enkai Yesu too lootuata. Neaku, embae enkitoo sapuk oleng. Neaku, ore pee ejo Maulana etoning'o Enkai enkomono e Yesu metaa eitu elo Yesu aye te shumata osalaba, naa etapong'ori. Matadamu embuku o Lhebrania pooki pee kidol aajo keiteng'en iyiook ajo etua Yesu te sipata. Kejo Ilhebrania 2: 9, *"Kake kidolita Yesu,*



*otang'asaki aaitadou tenkiti rishata metadou abori ilmalaika, neishooki enkopiya e nkitoo o enkanyit tenkaraki emion enye e Nkeeya, peyie aa te mpiris e Enkai eishamishama ninye enkeeya te rishata e pooki ng'ae.*" Nejo sii Ilhebrania 2: 14,-15, "*Ore naa enkaraki nang'ar nkera nkiri o sarge, etang'arie sii ninye makewan ina pukunoto, paa te keeya etum ninye aitarruoi ilo oata engolon enkeeya, aa ninye Sheitani, netum atokordu lelo pooki ooena tenkishui enye pooki enkaraki naure enkeeya.*" Nejo sii Ilhebrania 2: 17, "*...netum aitayu enkitukuoroto oo ng'ok oo ltung'ana.*" Ata tenemeasishore ilo rorei oji "enkeeya" keibala ajo kegira aimaki ele kereri enkeeya e Yesu. Amu, kegira aimaki enkitukuoroto oo ng'ok naa ore ina keipirta enkeeya enker to Osotua Musana. Ore tele kereri keipirta enkeeya e Yesu pee eituku ng'ok oo ltung'ana to sarge lenye. Ore egira aimaki Yesu nejo Ilhebrania 7: 27, "*...eitabayie ninye ina nabo kata ake apa pee eishooyo kewan.*" Kegira aimaki ina kata pee elo Yesu aye te shumata osalaba. Eishooyo kewan metaa olasar oidip ilasarri pooki intarasi. Ekidol sii to Lhebrania 9: 11-15 ajo ekitum "elakunoto oo ntarasi" tenkaraki osarge le Yesu. Matisipu tenguton Ilhebrania 9: 16-17, "*Amu ore te neetae empalai enjung'ore, neng'asi ake aaitadedeyie enkeeya eilo oitujung'ishe. Amu pooki ake pee ejung'ishoi naa teneetae olotua, amu mejung'ishoi eishu oloitujung'ishe.*" Neaku, kegira kulo aimaki kererin Osotua Ng'ejuk inchere lasima pee eitadedeyie ajo etua Yesu eton eitu elotu Osotua Ng'ejuk. Neaku, tenaa eitu eye Yesu anaata meetae katukul Osotua Ng'ejuk.

Nelo dukuya Ilhebrania 9: 26 aimaki olasar le Yesu inchere etua ninye anaa olasar pee eiwuang'ie ng'ok. Nejo Ilhebrania 10: 10 keitisinyi iyiook tenkaraki osesen le Yesu oitaa olasar nabo kata. Kejo Ilhebrania 10: 12 ena naipirta Yesu olasar lenye, "*Kake ore pee eidip Kristo aitayu olasar loo ng'ok obo ake loo nkatitin pooki, neton ninye te nkaina e tatene e Enkai.*" Kejo Ilhebrania 10: 19-20 inchere etaboloko iyiook ewueji sinyati oleng tenkaraki osesen le Yesu tenebo osarge lenye.

Neaku, enyaaka apong'ori Maulana amu eitu esipu ele kereri tenguton neitu eisom ilkulikae kererin tina buku ake o Lhebrania pee eyiolou ajo keimaki ina buku enkeeya e Yesu inkatitin kumok.

Neaku, atejo eisidai tinikiimaki nena kitapong'ot eilo tung'ani pooki pee eibalayu inkoitoi naasishore lelo tung'ana oshi teneimaki Bibilia. **Naa ore embae enking'asia naa inchere kejo oshi keeta Bibilia ang inkitapong'ot kumok kake ore pee eyieu neesishore Bibilia pee eitadedeyie imbaa enyena, nejo eitu epong'ori Bibilia tenaipirta nena baa.**

# EMATUA E ILE

## Inkikilikuanat Naaipirta Bibilia.

Ore kuna kikilikuanat naa inkikilikuanat naaikilikuana Ilmaasai apa pee aiteru esiai ai tenkop Olmaasai. Naa lelo tung'ana leton eitu eiruk laaikilikuana nena kikilikuanat. Netii sii inkulie kikilikuanat natadamua openy pee awal, amu atejo ebaiki neeta ilkulikae tung'ana kuna kikilikuanat. Neaku, kaata osiligi ajo keretu intae pee iwaliwala nena baa.

**Inkikilikuanat naaipirta Yesu, aa enkishui enye, osalaba lenye, tenebo lelo tung'ana ootipika ninye osalaba.**

1. Eikilikuanua oltung'ani obo inchere, **“Ainyioo pee etara ilooibor (Ilashumpa) Yesu Kristo?**

**Ewalata:** Ore enedukuya, keeta ninche indamunot naaipirta empukunoto e Messia olotu, naa kejo Yesu era ninye Messia (Yohana 4: 25-26). Kedamu Ilyahudi aajo kelotu ninye aaraa Ilroma to lalem. Kake meata Yesu ina pukunoto aashu ina kipankata. Eewuo ninye pee eitajeu iltung'ana netum enjeunoto o enkishui nasipa neyiolou enkipirta enye tena kop. Keji Yesu, *“Olkitok le Seriani”* te Isaya 9: 6. Kake kesipa sii etejo Yesu te Matayo 10: 34, *“Emidamu niyojo kaewuo ayau osotua enkop; eitu alotu ayau osotua, kake olalem ayawua.”* Kake ore pee eimaki Yesu olalem megira ninye aimaki olalem kewan. Kegira aimaki inchere lasima pee elotu eoro tenkaraki ninye. Amu, ore pee eiruk oltung'ani Yesu ebaiki neiteru aaibayu ninye ilkulikae.

Ore ai bae natejo Yesu naitagoro iltung'ana te rishata enye naa inchere etejo era ninye Enkerai e Nkai, nejo sii, *“Kira nabo nanu o Papa”* (Yohana 10: 30). Ore to Lyahudi kegira Yesu aita kewon Enkai. Nemeishiakino te ninche teneas oltung'ani ina (Yohana 10: 31-39). Kejo tenejo ninye neijia etamoro Enkai. Ore te sipata eitu emor Yesu Enkai amu kesipa enatejo ninye. Kake menyorraa Ilyahudi aajo kesipa.

Naa ore enkitamioto natum oltung'ani tenemor Enkai naa enkeeya anaa enalimu Lawi 24: 10-16.

Ore ai walata naa keipirta enkuretisho enye. Keure ninche aajo ebaiki neponu Ilroma aaya ewueji enye, aa Yerusalem aashu enkaji Olaitoriani natii Yerusalem (Yohana 11: 45-57). Amu, esujita iltung'ana kumok Yesu naa keure Ilyahudi ajo ebaiki neiteru olarrabal negoro Ilroma neponu aar iltung'ana pooki, ata ilarikok loo Lyahudi. Neaku, ore te ninche keikash tenenang oltung'ani obo olosho alang teneidaaya olosho pooki. Nejo Yohana 11: 53, *“Neaku ore ebaiki ina olong nemut enkiguana pee ear Yesu.”* Ore te sipata eetuo Ilroma karibu ilarin artam te siadi ina neparripar Yerusalem katukul (A. D. 70). Neaku, eewuo ina bae nagira ninche anyok oleng pee eibooyo. Kake etapong'ori amu eitu esuj enkoittoi esipata pee eibooyo ina bae. Ore taata matorrip sii ate pee mikisuj enkoittoi elejare pee kimbooyo entoki naje. Ebaiki nelotu pooki kata tenkaraki eitu kisuj enkoittoi Enkai tedukuya.

Neata sii Ilyahudi olom amu kejo Matayo 27: 2, 12, 18 egira aimaki indamunot e Pilato, *“Amu eyiolo ajo to lom eishooitie ninye.”* Kegira Ilyahudi aadamu enkitoo enye. Neaku, ore pee esuj iltung'ana kumok Yesu ebaiki nelau irishat enye. Matisipu ina bae amu kegira aadamu ninche enkitoo enye alang esipata. Kelelek pee kias sii ina taata. Kenyor iltung'ana enkitoo. Naa ore inkulie katitin keiturraa ninche esipata tenkaraki kegira aibung enkitoo enye oleng neure ajo tenesuj enkoittoi nasipa nelau enkitoo enye.

Kedamu sii Ilfarisayo aajo kegira aasishore Yesu engolon iloiruani pee eas isiaitin enyena (Matayo 9: 34). Neaku, ina enkae kitolonyata pee ear ninye. Keeta Yesu ewalata tina bae inchere kearaa iloiruani te ngolon Enkiyang'et Sinyati (Matayo 12: 22-37). Nejo Yesu, *“Tene meta shetani shetani, neoro ninye makewan. Kaji naa eiko enkitoria enye teneitasho”* (Mat. 12: 26).

Matadamu sii Pilato kewon. Keeta ninye enkidimata pee elaku Yesu kake ore tenkaraki keure ninye Ilyahudi o lorere tenebo ninche neisho metashei Yesu. Eitukuo inkaik enyena pee eitodolu ajo meyieu ninye neas ina, kake eton eeta ninye

entioto amu keeta enkidimata katukul pee elaku Yesu asuj enkoitoi esipata alang enkoitoi oo ltung'ana ake (Matayo 27: 11-26). Neaku, kejo Pilato keikash teneye ilo tung'ani obo alang tenelotu olarrabal sapuk nelotu ilkituak lenyena aitame ninye oleng tenkaraki megira aramat iltung'ana aitobiraki.

Neaku, keeta ina kikilikuanata iwalat kumok, kake kaata osiligi ajo keibala tenakata ajo ainyioo pee etara ilooibor Yesu. Ore embae nabayie naa kenare nedamu oltung'ani kewan tenaa keeta enkuretisho, olom, enkiba, engoro, aashu oltau torrongo anaa lelo tung'ana. Ebaiki nigira adamu enkitoo ino too ltung'ana alang esujita esipata. Aashu, ebaiki nimiyieu nisuj enkoitoi esipata tenkaraki enkuretisho naipirta inkisililot nitum tiniaku olairukoni le Yesu. Aashu, ebaiki negol oleng pee inyorraa ajo era Yesu Enkerai e Nkai, aa taa, kerisio Enkai kewan. Ebaiki nimiyieu sii nintobor kewan ninyorraa ajo ira olaing'okoni oyieu Olaitajeunoni. Neaku, mme torrongo tiniata inkikilikuanat naaipirta ilkulikae tung'ana aashu mbaa naaipirta Biblia kake tadamu ajo keyieu Enkai nirridu, iyie kewan, nincho ninye oltau lino pooki nipal inkitolonyat pooki. Inkilikuana kewan taata tenaa igira aar Yesu anaa lelo tung'ana tenkaraki imbaa torrok tiatua oltau lino. Amu, kelelek pee ijo eitorrok ninche oleng apa pee eshei Yesu, kake ore pee misuj Yesu taata tenkaraki inkitolonyat inono naa itu anaa ninche.

Matadamu sii aajo kegilunore enkiteng'enare o iasat e Yesu ina kipankata (aashu dini) naata Ilyahudi. Amu, keimaki ninche inkitanapat kake keimaki Yesu iltauja loo ltung'ana. Kedamu Ilyahudi imbaa e oriong oleng kake kedamu Yesu imbaa eatua. Keiteng'enisho Ilyahudi imbaa nemesuj ninche. Kake kepaasha o Yesu amu ore pee eiteng'enisho ninye imbaa naaje naa kesuj sii. Ore te Matayo ematua e 23 kidol aajo eiteng'ena Yesu Ilyahudi imbaa naagut naaipirta enkipankata enye. Neisikong ninche oleng amu meeta eng'eno naipirta imbaa naata tipat oleng o mbaa oltau. Kajo nanu enoto ninche engoro sapuk oleng tenkaraki ina kisoma e Yesu.

Neaku, enoto Ilyahudi enkuretisho o engoro tenkaraki ina. Keure sii aajo keibelekeny Yesu dini enye nesuj sii iltung'ana.

**2. Kaji eikununo empaashata e Yesu o Enkai?** (*How is Jesus different from God?*) Ore Yesu naa empukunoto nabo nera Enkai empukunoto nabo nera sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati empukunoto nabo. Kidol ina tinikisom enkipirta enkibatisa e Yesu te Matayo 3: 13-17. Ketii Yesu atua enkare nelotu Enkiyang'et Sinyati te mpukunoto enturkuluo adoiki ninye. Nepuku oltoilo oing'uaa shumata nejo, "*Enkerai ai ena nanyor, natishipe te ninye*" (Mat. 3: 17). Neaku, keibala te kulo kererin inchere ketii Yesu netii Enkai kewan, netii sii Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa era ninche impukunot uni (three persons). Kake era Yesu, Enkiyang'et Sinyati o Enkai enkorrok nabo (*essence* nabo Kingeresa). Amu etejo Yesu kewan te Yohana 10: 30, "*Kira nabo nanu o Papa.*" Neliki sii iyiook Yohana 1: 18 egira aimaki Yesu, "*Meetae oltung'ani ai kata otoduaa Enkai; ilo inoti obo laa Enkai otii olgoo le Papa, oibalunye ninye.*" Neaku, eewuo Yesu pee eibalunye enkorrok Enkai. Metaa ore pee menyor oltung'ani Yesu menyor sii Enkai amu kelimu Yesu ajo kaing'ae Enkai te sipata. Neaku, tenenyor oltung'ani Enkai te sipata anaata enyor sii Yesu amu nabo ninche. Ore enyamali naa inchere keitobir iltung'ana inkaitin enye too ndamunoto enye napaash Enkai nasipa e Yesu.

Ore sii ina kata eeta Yesu osesen naa kepaashare Enkai tina oitoi. Amu ore Enkai naa Enkiyang'et anaa enajo Yesu te Yohana 4: 24. Matisipu sii Ifilipi 2: 6-11. Nejo olkereri le 6, o le 7, "*...aa ore hoo neeta empukunoto e Nkai, neitu ninye eiken ina narisiore Enkai anaa ae toki naaji najo apidilakino, (aibung oleng) eitoroka kewan neitanyaanyukie kewan osinka, neini anaa iltung'ana.*" Matisipu kulo kererin tenguton. Ore enedukuya kejo keeta empukunoto e Nkai. Keidimayu pee eisidai ilo tororei oji "enkorrok" alang empukunoto. Metaa kejo, "aa ore hoo neeta enkorrok nabo e Nkai..."

Neaku, keeta Yesu “enkorrok” nabo o Nkai. Kake meeta ninye indamunot pee ewuasare ina pukunoto o metaba anaa neibung oleng nemeing’uaa aikata. Neaku, etonyorrayie ninye kewan pee eitadou kewan nejing atua osesen pee eibalakinyie iyiook enkorrok Enkai te sipata. Eton era ninye Enkai neeta enkorrok e Nkai kake etejo keng’as aing’ua keper o ina Kiyang’et naata ninye tedukuya, nelotu ena kop ajing osesen lo ltung’ani neaku sii osinka. Matadamu sii aajo ore tipat eina kitanyaanyukoto e Yesu tene naa pee esuj Iltung’ana enataasa ninye tenkishui enye. Metaa keitadou ate alang teneareare aibung imbaa tolwuasa. Ore pee eitadou oltung’ani kewan te dukuya Enkai o ltung’ani keilepie Enkai ninye neas Enkai imbaa enking’asia. Nelotu eseriani. Etua Yesu te shumata osalaba pee eibalayu enkoittoi emborron. Neilepie sii Enkai ninye anaa enajo Ilfilipi 2: 9, 10, *“Ore enkaraki ena neitaa ninye Enkai kitok oleng, neisho ninye enkarna nalang inkarn pooki, neaku ore te nkarna e Yesu naa kegil pooki ng’ae kung.”* Kenare nikisipu inchere keishiakino tinikisis Yesu anaa Enkai amu kejo ele kereri kegil pooki ng’ae kung te dukuya Yesu. Keliki Yesu kewan ina te nkoittoi naibala oleng te Yohana 5: 21-24 pee ejo, *“Ore anaa enaitopiu Papa ilootuata neisho ninche enkishui neijia sii ninye etiu Enkerai enye eisho enkishui, oloyieu neisho. Amu edede meiguanare hoo Papa oltung’ani, kake eishoo ninye Enkerai enye enkiguana pooki, pee eyanyitu pooki enkerai anaa teneyanyit Papa. Ore pooki ng’ae lemeyanyit Enkerai, nemeyanyit Papa oirriwua ninye. Esipa, esipa, ajoki intae, ore oloining’u ororei lai, neiruk ilo laairriwua, eeta enkishui oo ntarasi, nemejing enkiguana, kake etupukuo te keeya ajing atua enkishui.”* Neaku, miureyu iisis Yesu anaa Enkai amu etejo Yesu keishiakino ina. Naa ore pee iisis Yesu isisita sii Enkai. Ore pee misis Yesu etiu anaa misisita sii Enkai, amu nabo ninche. Etejo sii Yesu ti ai rishata, “...eruko Enkai nikirukuruku sii nanu” (Yohana 14: 1).

**3. Kainyio tipat naata osarge le Yesu?** Ore osarge le Yesu naa keipirta empalakinoto oo ng'ok, amu etua ninye tenkaraki iyiook. Keimaki Ilhebrania 9: 11-28 osarge loo lkineji o loo loing'ok otaasishore Israeli apa pee etum empalakinoto oong'ok. Kake etejo, “... kebaa naa elusoo osarge le Kristo, laa teina Kiyang'et oo ntarasi eishoo kewan Enkai meeta entiyoto, aituku indamunot inyi neitung'uaa isiaitin naatuata esiaayia Enkai naishu” (Ilhebrania 9: 14). Kelusoo osarge le Yesu amu era ninye Enkerai e Nkai nemeeta ng'ok naa oltung'ani sii. Nejo sii ina matua ake etaa ninye olasar enkata nabo ake. Metaa kepaashare osarge lenye osarge loo loing'ok (Ilhebrania 9: 28). Naa ketii esipata nabo narikito nena baa pooki naa enajo Ilhebrania 9: 22, “...naa ore eitu eibukori osarge nemeetae empalakinoto oo ng'ok.” Kake kejo sii Ilhebrania 10: 4, “Amu meidimayu metaa osarge loo loing'ok o lkineji ooya ng'ok.” Kesipa eipanka Enkai pee eya ilassari ng'ok tenkiti rishata kake lasima pee eitokini aagil. Neaku, meya ng'ok anaa osarge le Yesu amu kejo Ilhebrania 10: 14 egira aimaki Yesu, “Amu to lasar obo eitabayie ninye tenkata pooki lelo ooitukuoki.” Neaku, kedupa osarge le Yesu oleng alang osarge loo loing'ok. Naa keitoshia ina kata nabo pee eibukori osarge le Yesu te shumata osalaba. Kake kenare niking'amu ilo sarge te nkirukoto, enkirridunoto o enkibatisa.

Nejo sii Iroma 5: 8, 9, “Kake eitodolua Enkai eneba enyorrata nanyor iyiook amu ore apa eton kira iloo ng'ok, netua Kristo tenkaraki iyiook. Ore naa enkaraki ina, neikenakini taata iyiook isipat to sarge lenye, neisul naa eyooki ninye aitajeu iyiook tengoro e Nkai.” Neaku, ekira supati tenkaraki osarge le Yesu. Tenejo osarge le Yesu naa kegira aimaki ina easata te lulung'ata, aa inchere pee eirragie Yesu enkishui enye te shumata osalaba, neibukoo osarge, neye pee kitum iyiook enjeunoto o esupatisho tiatua ninye.

Ore pee eaku oltung'ani olairukoni le Yesu neton ake eeta osarge le Yesu tipat oleng. Amu, etejo 1 Yohana 1: 7 “...tinikipuoyie ewang'an, anaa pee etii ninye ewang'an, nikiata enchula olikae o likae, neisuj iyiook osarge le Yesu Kristo, Oinoti lenye aoru ng'ok pooki.” Neaku, kelo dukuya



Yesu apalaki iyiook anaake tinikitoni tiatua ninye. Kake kesipa inchere ore pee kiany kirridu naa ketii enyamali, metaa melo dukuya osarge le Yesu aituku iyiook pesho amu kejo Ilhebrania 10: 26, *“Amu tinikiaas ing’ok aatiki kindipa aatang’amu eyiolounoto esipata, nemeitokini aata olasar loo ng’ok, kake enkuretisho e anyunoto e ndung’okinoto e nkiguana, o engoro e nkima namut lelo mang’ati.”* Kegira aimaki oltung’ani oloito dukuya te nkoitoyi oong’ok nemeyieu neirridu. Amu, ore te sipata kepong’ori iltung’ana pooki ata ilairukok. Kake ore pee kipuo dukuya to ltau le nkirridunoto neituku osarge le Yesu iyiook. Ing’orai sii kulo kererin oopirta osarge le Yesu: Iroma 3: 25; 1 Ilkor. 11: 25; Efeso 1: 7; 2: 13; Ilkolosai 1: 20; 1 Petero 1: 19; Embolunoto 1: 5; 5: 9; 7: 14; 12: 11; 19: 13.

Kedamu ilairukok osarge le Yesu kila Jumapili pee enya endaa Olaitoriani. Keimaki Yesu ina te Matayo 26: 28 pee ejo, *“...amu osarge lai ele lo sotua oibukori tenkaraki oo lkumok te mpalakinoto oo ng’ok.”* Neaku, ore pee kiok enkikompe naa keretu iyiook pee kidamu osarge le Yesu oibukori tenkaraki iyiook. Neipirta sii osarge lenye Osotua Ng’ejuk. Metaa ore pee eye Yesu neiteru Osotua Ng’ejuk anaa enalimu sii Ilhebrania 9: 15-16.

Keipirta sii osarge enkishui amu etejo Ilawi 17: 14, *“Amu ore enkishui e pooki toki naishu naa osarge lenye etii.”* Neaku, ore pee eibukoo Yesu osarge lenye neibukoo enkishui enye tenkaraki iyiook. Naa ore pee kinya endaa Olaitoriani nikidamu ina kishui naisho Yesu iyiook kake enkishui enkiyang’et neme enkishui osesen ake. Keimaki 1 Yohana 3: 16 ina bae pee ejo, *“Ena kiyiolounye enyorrata, inchere eirragie ninye enkishui enye tenkaraki iyiook; neishiakino sii ninche iyiook tenkirragie enkishui ang tenkaraki ilalashera.”* Neaku, keipirta sii osarge le Yesu iyiook tina oitoyi inchere keipirta indamunot ang naipirta ilkulikae tung’ana. Kenare nikiyanyit ninche oleng nikturraa olwuasa lang pee kinyor ninche anaa enatonyorra Yesu iyiook.

## Inkikilikuanat naaipirta ing'ok

1. Eikilikuanua oltung'ani obo inchere, **“Itejo eji entapal eului, kepalayu apake eului? Kaji doi eikununo ena ului napali oo naa eulu apake iltung'ana?** Ore ina kikilikuanata naa keipirta Ilgalatia 5: 21 pee eimaki “enkului.” Ore enedukuya ketii enyamali te nkibelekenyata eilo rorei. Amu, ore ilo rorei te nkutuk Olgiriki naa *“kosmoi.”* Ore tipat eilo rorei naa inchere keipirta emerai, eloloito (aashu enkiborra oonkonyek), o kulie baa naibung'akino nena baa anaa embuaata nemeeta tipat. Keidimayu sii pee enya oltung'ani endaa oleng ina kata easita inkulie baa torrok, kake ore ilo rorei kewan (enkului aashu *kosmoi* te nkutuk Olgiriki) otii Ilgalatia 5: 21 keipirta imbaa kumok alang enkinosata endaa sapuk ake. Keimaki Paulo iltung'ana oing'uaa Krete neipot ninche, *“ilaikoshuaak turua”* (Tito 1: 12) Neasishore likae rorei oipirta enkinosata endaa sapuk. Metaa indim atejo keulu, kelubo aashu keisepe lelo tung'ana.

Neaku, maimaki ina bae tenguton. Kepalayu oleng nena baa pooki torroki naaipirta ilo rorei. Kake ore pee meyieu oltung'ani nepal, mepal naa ake katukul. Kenyor iltung'ana teneas anaa enayieu ninche maate. Kake meisiligayu oltau lo ltung'ani, amu kelejisho. Ore pee kisilig Enkiyang'et Sinyati naa keidimayu pee kupal nena baa. Keretu sii iyiook tinikidamu inchere mejing oltung'ani oas nena baa enkitoria e Nkai (Ilgalatia 5: 21). Keretu sii iyiook tinikidamu Ilgalatia 6: 7, 8 pee ejo, *“Emilej ate: mederrieki Enkai. Amu inaaun oltung'ani elo ake sii aisampu. Ore ilo ounoki enkulupuoni oe nkewan osesen nelu aisampu teina kewan o sesen erruorroto; ore olounoki enkulupuoni e Nkiyang'et nelu aisampu te Nkiyang'et enkishui oo ntarasi.”* Neaku, ore pee kidamu enkiting'oto tenebo emion naipirta nena baa torrok, keretu iyiook matapal. Ore pee ejo oltung'ani meidim atapala naa kesipa amu meidim tengolon enye makewan. Etejo Yesu kewan, *“Ore matii namu mindimidimi intae aataas toki”* (Yohana 15: 5). Kake etejo Paulo ti ai buku inchere, *“Aidim ataasa mbaa pooki tiatua ilo laa ninye laaidimie.”* Naa ekitum

sii engolon tinikimbalunyie enchalan ang pee eretu iyiook ilkulikae aaomonoki iyiook (Yakobo 5: 16). Ore ai oitoi pee kupal naa tinikias anaa enajo Paulo to Lkolosai 3: 5 pee ejo, *“Entaar naa metuata tiatua intae, nena naara ine nkop; aa enkiborra oo nkonyek, iloiererioni, olorok, ng’uarrat torrok, olodoong’u, eomonoto oo nkitanyaanyukot naaitaae nkaitin.”* Neaku, toomono Enkai nijoki, “Naai tara ina bae metua tiatua oltau lai pee apal katukul.” Amu tinijoki Enkai ake, “Taretuoki, naa ebaiki nimidamu oleng pee ipal.” Ore pee miyieu nipal to ltau lino kegol oleng pee ipal naa kegol oleng pee kiretu ilkulikae. Itamoo sii inkitolonyat inono kumok. Neaku, etune ina bae tiatua oltau lino. Kake ore pee inyorraa enchalan ino nintarasaki Enkai o lkulikae lairukok ina bae, naa indim atapala. Kake tang’asa inchoo Enkai oltau lino niruk ninye nirridu, nikimbatisai pee itum eretoto Enkiyang’et Sinyati pee ilo dukuya apal nena baa torrok.

**2. Kaji eiko pee enyorraa kanisa pee easishore ilairukok enaisugi, enaisho, osigara (tobacco), nepuo sii dukuya ayam inkituak kumok?** Ebaiki netii erishata pee ejo kanisa ore imbaa naata tipat oleng naa imbaa oltau neme imbaa e oriong. Naa ore pee ejo neijia kesujita Yesu amu etejo sii ninye embae naijo ina te Marko 7: 14-23. Kake kesipa sii inchere ore pee idol iltung’ana oasita nena baa ti oriong naa keidimayu pee eeta sii enyamali tiatua iltauja lenye. Amu, keidimayu pee etaa osinka te nena baa anaa enaisho, aashu enaisugi. Nejo Paulo enaipirta ina, *“Aimiyiololo aajo ore ake olinchosho meitoria intae niakuku rrindiki lenyena, nitaa rrindiki leilo lining’ining’i, aa too ng’ok naa ore pee aa ng’ok isiayiyaya neiting’oki keeya; ore pee aa ening’unoto, neiting’oki esupatisho”* (Romans 6: 16). Neaku, ore pee incho entoki naijo enaisho mikintoria, itaa sii osinka leina toki. Naa keidimayu sii pee einyial nena baa iseseni lang. Keyau enaisugi tenebo osigara enkeeya nayieng’i. Ore enaisho keinyial elukunya neinyial sii emoinyua o kulie tokitin tiatua osesen loltung’ani anaa oltau, olairakuji. Naa keidimayu pee eponari osina tenkaraki eokore e naisho. Ebaiki neaku sii

oltung'ani olaisinani tenkaraki enaisho. Amu, ebaiki nemir intokitin kumok pee einyiang'u enaisho. Ore sii pee eaku olamerani nemeramat intokitin aitobiraki.

Neaku kesipa menare neiguenare kanisa iltung'ana tenkoitoi nagol oleng alang enaishiakino kake kenare nelimu esipata anaake. Naa ore te sipata keidim nena baa e oriong nikiasita aatijing atua iltauja lang. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, keimaki Paulo eloloito te mbuku o Lkorintio 6: 12-20 te nkoitoi naitodolu ajo ore ina bae e oriong naa keipirta oltau lo ltung'ani.

Ore tenaipirta inkituak kumok naa etejo kanisa apa keyieu neng'as aliki iltung'ana ilomon supati alang teneiteru aliki ninche enaipirta imbaa pooki torrok naapali anaa inkituak kumok. Kake etodua sii kanisa inchere keasishore iltung'ana ina anaa enkitolonyata pee ejo meeta enyamali te kanisa teneyam oltung'ani inkituak kumok. Neaku, ore pee eibalayu te kanisa ajo kegira aasishore iltung'ana ina kiroroto apa anaa enkitolonyata neiteru aiteng'en sii enaipirta inkituak kumok. Etejo keibala to rorei le Nkai ajo meishiakino kake king'iri sii pee megili kanisa. Nikitum naboisho naipirta ena kipankata. Nikijo meishiakino teneata olpastai le kanisa inkituak kumok. Nemeishiakino teneponaa ilkulikae lairukok inkituak eidipa ninche ataa ilairukok. Ebaiki neeta nabo aashu are kake meishiakino teneponaa. Ore pee eeta enkipankata pee eponaa neikoki pee epal. Nikijo kinteng'en sii inkera ang o lkulikae pooki pee eyam enkitok nabo ake pee eishunye ina bae tiatua eishoi nabo (keji te Kingeresa "*one generation*"). Ketii iltung'ana leitu ening nena baa kake meitore ninche kanisa, metaa kenare nelo kanisa dukuya asuj esipata ata teneeta ilkulikae inkulie damunot.

Ore ai bae naipirta ina kikilikuanata naa keipirta Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii iltauja loo lairukok. Kejo Paulo to Lkorintio 6: 19-20, "*Amaa aimiyiolo ajo ore osesen lino enkaji e Nkai namany Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua iyie, naa Enkai eing'uaa ina pee iata, nemeekure ira ole kewan ino? Kinyiang'uaki te nkinyang'a. Nchoo naa Enkai enkitoo tiatua osesen lino.*" Kesipa inchere keipirta ele kereri enkiborra oo

nkonyek tiatua ina matua, kake keipirta sii pooki toki nainyial osesen lo ltung'ani. Ore pee inyial osesen lino tayiolo ajo igira aarare Enkiyang'et Sinyati natii atua osesen lino. Nimira ole kewan amu kinyiang'uaki te nkinyang'a, aa inchere osarge le Yesu. Ebaiki nijo kaidim ataasa anaa enayieu makewan. Kesipa indim kake menare. Amu, ore pee iaku olairukoni nincho Enkai enkitoo tiatua osesen lino. Neaku, kenare niramam osesen lino anaa entoki nasinya o entoki nikinchoo Enkai pee iramat. Ore pee kisipu ina bae tenguton oleng keretu iyiook too nkoitoi kumok. Keretu iyiook pee mikinya endaa sapuk alang enaishiakino. Neretu iyiook pee kipal enaisho, enaisugi, eloloito tenebo enkiborra oo nkonyek, emurata oo ntoyie pesho, o nkulie tokitin pooki naainyial osesen, iltauja lang aashu indamunot ang.

**3. Amaa, tenaa Enkai eing'uaa engolon o ewalata enaibon, keidimayu pee kipuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi enaibon (iloibonok) kindipa aataa ilairukok le Yesu?** Ore enyamali naa kelelek oleng pee elej oltung'ani kewon. Nedamu to ltau lenye ajo kegira aomon Enkai kake ore te sipata kegira aomon iloiruani. Ore entoki naitodolu ajo eing'uaa enaibon oloiboni iloiruani naa inchere kedek sii iltung'ana, kake kejo ororei le Nkai, *“Entamayian lelo ooisilisil intae; entamayian emidek ninche”* (Iroma 12: 14). Nejo sii Yesu, *“Kake ajoki nanu intae, entonyor ilmang'ati linyi, niomonokiki lelo ooisilisil intae; pee itumutumu intae aataa inkera e Papa linyi otii keper, amu eilepakinye enkolong enye iltorrok o supati...”* (Matayo 5: 44,45). Nejo sii Ilgalatia 5: 20 inchere eitorrono oleng *esakutore* nemejing oltung'ani osakutisho enkitoria e Nkai.

Ore to Iasat 19: 19 kejo, *“Ore esiana e lelo apa oasishore ilosekin le naibon neyau mbukui enye aaiturrurr, nepejoo edolita pooki ng'ae. Neiken esiana oo mpesai nainosieki neaku iropiyiani naaibor naabaya nkalifuni onom.”* Neaku, ore oltung'ani oasita nena baa enaibon naa kenare neirridu anaa lelo tung'ana ootii Efeso pee epejoo imbukui enye. Neimaki sii Luka oltung'ani oji Elimas. Era ninye oloiboni

oesek iltung'ana. Neyieu sii neibok Sergio Paulo pee mening ororei le Nkai. Kake eisikong'a Paulo ninye nejoki, *"Aish ele obore olosek o enkarrueisho pooki, ai mipal ake mikordil nkoitoi supati o Laitoriani? Ng'ura! Kitabaikia enkaina o Laitoriani. Naa imodoku, nimidol enkolong o metulusoi enkata. Nedoiki nabo kata ninye enkirupurup o enaimin; nemanaa eing'oru olorik aibung enkaina. Ore ilo balusui, pee edol ina nataasaki, neiruk, eing'asie tenkaraki enkiteng'enare o Laitoriani"* (Iasat 13: 10-12). Neaku, keeta sii iloibonok tenkop Olmaasai ilosekin kumok anaa Elimas. Nenare sii neirridu ninche pee medoiki engoro Enkai. Keitanap ororei le Nkai iyiook pee kupal elejare te Efeso 4: 25, 27, *"Ore enkaraki ina, enturrai elejare, eroro sipat pooki ng'ae eirorie ole latia enye, amu kira iyiook irubat olikae o likae .... Emincho sii sheitani erishata."* Ore pee kilej iltung'ana naa ekincho sheitani erishata tiatua iltauja lang.

Matisipu sii ilkulikae kererin oopirta ina bae: Keimaki Iasat 8: 9-24 oloiboni oosh enkidong oji Simon. Ore te dukuya eiruko Yesu neibatisai kake keibala te siadi ajo mesidai oltau lenye amu keyieu neinyiang'u engolon Enkai. Ketii enkatini naipirta *"esila naata e nkiyang'et e naibon nadol imbaa"* to Iasat 16: 16-18. Kake eisikong'a Paulo ina kiyang'et nepuku. Idolita ajo ore engolon enaibon enye naa eing'uaa iloiriruani.

Netii sii ilkulikae kererin ootii Osotua Musana kumok oopirta ina bae anaa kulo: Lawi 19:26-28, 31; 20:6, 27; Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 13:5; 18:9-14; 2 Ilaiguanak 9:22; 17:17; 21:5-6; 23:24; Yeremia 10:2; 14:14; 27:9-10; 29:8-9; Isaya 8:19; 19:3; 29:4; 47:12-14; 57:20-21; Esekiel 21:21; Hosea 4:12; Mika 3:6-7; 5:12; Sakaria 10:2; Daniel 1:20; Daniel 2:2, 10, 27; 4:7; 5:7-8, 15; Enaidurra 7:9-12; 8: 7, 17-19; 22:18; 1 Samuel ematua 28; 1 Intepen 10: 13-14; 2 Intepen 33:6; Malaki 3:5; Isaia 2:6; 1 Samuel 15:23; Nahum 3:4-7; Embolunoto 9:20; 21:8; 22:14-15.

Neaku, ore ewalata naa menare nikipuo dukuya aabaiki iloibonok amu mesujita ninche espata nemetii inkoitoi enye

atua enkoitoi ewang'an. Kenare nikipuoyie ewang'an anaa enajo Yohana te 1 Yohana 1: 7. Tisipu sii kulo kererin: 2 Corinthians 11:13-15; 2 Thessalonians 2:7-12; Revelation 18:23; 21: 8. Naa tenaa itusuja apa iloibonok kenare niomon enkomo enkirridunoto tenguton. Indim atejo, "*Papa tapalakaki nanu amu atapong'ori apa, amu ashomo enetii iloibonok le lejare nanyorraa iasat enye. Kairridu katukul naisilig iyie pee intuku oltau lai to sarge le Yesu. Napal iloibonok nalo dukuya asuj enkoitoi e Yesu te wang'an.*"

**4. Ainyioo pee meishiakino tinikinya enkiteng natua openy?** Ore enedukuya, ebaiki nemeibala ajo kaa mueyian nawa ina kiteng. Neaku, ore pee inya kiindim atijing'a ina mueyian.

Keipirta sii ina kikilikuanata Iasat 15: 20, 21, "*...kake emaiageroki metalama ilkereu loo nkiri naapolosakini ntokitin naaitaae nkaitin, nelam eloloito, o ntokitin naagori, o sarge. Amu eeta Musa too lajjjik o lajjjik te nkanasa ake pooki lelo oolikioo ninye, eisumitai ninye anaake too nkolong'i e sabato too nkajjik e ntumo.*" Ore enedukuya, ore ilo rorei otii enkutuk Olgiriki oipirta "*ilkereu loo nkiri naapolosakini*" naa keipirta "ilkereu" pooki toki naaipirta inkaitin, aa inchere tenetii entoki nagira ninche aisis neme Enkai anaata eiturraa sii ina toki. Tena ketii indaiki naaisarkionie inkaitin, anaata epali. Naa keipirta sii embaikinoto e nena wuejitin natii inkaitin. Menare nepuo ilairukok nena wuejitin aanya indaiki amu teneas etiu anaa keng'arita enchula tenebo nena aitin. Keimaki Paulo ina bae to 1 Lkorintio 10: 14-22.<sup>87</sup>

Matisipu sii enatejo ti ai buku naaipirta ena,

Matang'as aasipu embuku o Iasat 10: 9-16. Idolita tiatua kulo kererin ajo eibeleyenya Enkai inkitanapat naaipirta indaiki metaa mikisuj nena kitanapat naatii Osotua Musana naaipirta indaiki. Keliki sii iyiook 1 Tim. 4: 1-5 enaipirta ina bae. Ore te Marko 7: 14-19 nikidol aajo eitisinya Yesu indaiki pooki. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, Nejo Enaidurra 22: 31, "*Iakuku*

*intae iltung'ana ooitisinyaki tenkaraki nanu; metaa eminyianya inkiri oo ng'uesi naatara lowuarak, enchoo ildiein.*" (Ing'orai sii Lawi 17: 15; 22: 8). Keipirta ina kitanapata sinyatisho osarge apa, kake meekure kisuj ina oitoi e sinyatisho (Marko 7: 18-23; Efeso 2: 14-15; Ilkolosai 2: 14). Metaa, mikisuj taata ena kitanapata meteleku tinikijo ebaiki neeta nena ng'uesi emueyian nainyiala inkiri aashu tenaa ketobiko nerruoyo.

Matisipu oleng tenguton Iasat 15: 19-21. Kegol oleng kulo kererin tembuku o Iasat amu meibala tenaa keipirta sii iyiook taata. Amu etolikio Paulo Timoteo ajo kesinya indaiki pooki tenaa aikiata enashe tenebo enkomono. Kake ore tene te mbuku o Iasat neitanapa ilkipaareta le Yesu ilkulikai pee epal eokore osarge o ntokitin naagori. Kake etejo tenkaraki *'Eata Musa too lajjjik o lajjjik te nkanasa ake pooki lelo oolikioo ninye, eisumitai ninye anaake toonkolong'i e sabato too nkajjjik entumo.'* Neaku meibala te nanu tenaa keipirta kulo kererin iyiook taata teneimaki eokore osarge o ntokitin naagori. Amu, ore apa naa keata Ilyahudi inkitanapat naagol oleng naaipirta nena baa kake ore Ilgiriki naa keok apa osarge, neshula sii te kanisa. Neaku, ore pee eas Ilgiriki nena pooki netii Ilyahudi, nepuku enyamali. Neaku, ebaiki netejo ilkipaareta le Yesu nena baa tenkaraki enyamali najjijo ina. Kake keikash tenepali sii taata te nkop Olmaasai tenkaraki naitanyamal ilairukok anaa enalimu Iroma 14: 19-21.

Kake ore tenaipirta eloloito naa keibala toonkulie wuejitin kumok te Bibilia ajo eitorrono te pooki ng'ai (Ilgalatia 5: 19-21; 1 Ilkor. 6: 18-20; Ilkol. 3: 5).

Kejo kulo kererin: Iroma 7: 1-6; Ilkol. 2: 13-15; Efeso 2: 14-16; Ilheb. 8: 7-13; 10: 1-10 inchere meekure kisuj inkitanapat Osotua Musana anaa enkipankata ang kake kisuj Osotua Ng'ejuk. Kake



eton eata Osotua Musana tipat oleng te iyiook taata tina oitoi nikindipa aatejo.

Ketii ilkulikae kererin oopirta ina bae te mbuku Enkiterunoto 9: 4; Ilawi 3: 17; 17: 10-14; 19:26; Enki. 12: 16; 23-25; 25: 23; 1 Sam. 14: 31-35. Esekiel 33: 25. Kake ketii sii kulo kererin oojo eitisyaki indaiki pooki anaa 1 Tim. 4: 1-4; Marko 7: 14-19; Iasat 10: 9-16; Iroma 14: 14, 20. Neaku, kegol oleng pee kijur ina bae. Kake keibala kuna baa. Tena keipirta inkulie aitin naa kenare nikipal katukul (Ilkol. 2: 6; 1 Ilkor. 10: 20-22). Tena kebatat likae tung'ani naa kenare nikipal (1 Ilkor. 8: 13). Ore pee eipirta ilasarri lemesipa naa kenare nikipal. Ore pee kidamu aajo ekitem enkishui tiatua ilo sarge naa kenare nikipal amu or enkishui ang naa ketii atua Yesu anaa enatejo Paulo (Ilkol. 3: 4). Ore pee enya aashu eok oltung'ani osarge anaa endaa ake nemetii inkulie baa torrok, maitoki aiyiolo nanu katukul tenaa eng'oki aashu entoki sidai. Ore te nanu kenare nemut oltung'ani toltau lenye tenaa kentoki sidai te ninye aashu entoki nemesidai. Ore te sipata etumuta ilairukok kumok pee epal. Ore enkikoo ai naa pee kisuj enatejo Paulo te Roma 14: 19-21 pee ejo, *'Ematusuj naa ina nayau eseriani o enchetunoto nashetu olikae olikae. Emintarruoo esiaai e Nkai te nkaraki endaa. Kesinya pooki toki, kake torrongo teneaku kebatat oltung'ani ilkulikae te ntoki nanya; enaishash tenemenya oltung'ani nkiri aashu eok enaisho oo sabibu aashu ae ake bae nabatat likae alashe.'* ”<sup>88</sup>

**5. Amaa, keidimayu sa tenalo dukuya ayieng inkineji aashu inkishu too siruai lang aidipa ataa olairukoni le Yesu?** Keigarakino imbaa anaa kuna. Tena osirua oipirta intokitin nisilig alang Yesu, kenare ipal, amu keibung'akino ina yiang'ata oilo sirua. Tena keipirta kuna kineji, aashu inkishu, empolosare nisilig, kenare nipal. Kake tenaa keipirta endaa ake too siruai lemeeta intokitin nisilig pee itum dupoto,

empalakinoto aashu enkishui, nemeipirta inkulie baa torrok anaa eloloito, enkiborra oo nkonyek, naa mme torrongo tinilo dukuya ayieng. Ematusuj enkiwoo naata Paulo pee eliki iltung'ana ootii ina anasa ooji Illesalonike inehere, *“Kake eneneng'a pooki toki, embung'a entukurraki ina sidai, entalam empukunoto pooki e ntorroni”* (1 Illesalonike 5: 21, 22). Matadamu sii enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio le dukuya 10: 14 pee ejo, *“Ore enkaraki ina, ilchoreta laainei, entalam esayiata oo nkitanyaanyukot.”* Neaku, ore pooki toki nisilig te rishata e Yesu aashu Enkai naa kenare nipal, amu etaa enkitanyaanyukoto torrongo te iyie. Ebaiki nejo oltung'ani, *“Kaidim ataasa imbaa pooki.”* Kake ore ewalata e Bibilia naa *“...ee, kake mme pooki toki naretisho”* (1 Ilkorintio 10: 23). Nejo sii, *“...kake mayieu naaitore engolon e ae toki”* (1 Ilkor. 6: 12). Etejo apa lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio inehere keeta elakunoto pee eas imbaa pooki. Kake eishoo Paulo nena walata. Nejo sii lelo tung'ana, *“ene nkoshoke endaa, naa ene ndaa enkoshoke”* (1 Ilkor. 6: 13). Metaa kejoito ore pee eas imbaa to sesen anaa enkiborra oo nkonyek aashu nemetii enyamali amu etiu anaa tenenya endaa ake. Kake ore ewalata e Paulo naa ena, *“...kake keiwuang'ie kenya ake Enkai pokira are. Ore osesen pee eetae mme ole nkiborra oo nkonyek kake olo Laitoriani: naa olo sesen...”* (1 Ilkor. 6: 13). Neaku, matadamu aajo kesipa ekiata elakunoto tiatua Yesu kake ore ina lakunoto naa pee kisuj enkoitoi sidai mme pee kisuj enkoitoi torrongo. Kejo 1 Petero 2: 16, *“Entotoni anaa iltung'ana oolakuno, nimintaa elakunoto inyi entoki nintiemorierie entorroni, kake entobik anaa ilaisiaayiak le Enkai.”* Neaku, kesipa ekiata elakunoto tiatua Yesu kake menare nikiasishore ina lakunoto anaa enkitolonyata pee kisuj imbaa oo ng'ok nemeeta tipat.

**6. Amaa keidimayu sa pee aayam ai kitok e are aidipa ataa olairukoni?** Meishiakino amu ore enkipankata e Nkai e dukuya naa pee eata oltung'ani enkitok nabo ake (Enkiterunoto 2: 24). Tadamu ajo kainyioo ining tenaa keyieu enkitok ino neyam likae payian. Kajo nanu itum engoro

sapuk oleng o metaba anaa niyieu niar ilo tung'ani metua. Kake keeta sii enkitok ino edukuya enaning'ito anaa iyie, amu era ninye oltung'ani anaa iyie. Ore pee eyam olee ai kitok kening enkitok enye edukuya emion tiatua oltau lenye ata tenaa keure atolimu. Keikok Paulo iyiook te mbuku e 1 IIsesalonike 3: 2-8 pee kisuj enkoitoi nasinya napashare enkoitoi olkuak ake. Naa ore pee irorie inkituak tenguton te nkata nemetii olpayian naa kelimu ajo metii eseriani atua enkang teneeta olpayian inkituak kumok. Nelimu enaipirta olom, engoro, o nkulie baa kumok torrok. Kesipa ebaiki enoto ilairukok ooyama inkituak kumok apa eton eitu eaku ilairukok enkoitoi pee eramat enchankar alang apa. Kake eton etii olom tiatua iltauja loo nkituak ata tenaa keitaakuno anaa meetai. Matadamu enatejo Paulo, *“Kake eipoto Enkai intae ilooiruko entotoni to sotua”* (1 Ilkor. 7: 15). Nejo 2 Ilkorintio 13: 11, *“Ore enabayie, lalashera laainei, olesere. Entarerio enkoitoi inyi, entang'amu enkikoo ai, entoning'oto maate, entobikie eseriani; naa keaku Enkai enyorrata o eseriani tenebo intae.”* Neaku, kenare niking'oru enkoitoi nayau eseriani o naboisho. Naa ore pee etii inkituak kumok kegol oleng pee etii eseriani tenebo naboisho.

## **7. Amaa, aitiakua oitoi kimbelekenya tinikiaku ilairukok?**

*(In what ways do we change when we become Christians?)*

Ore enedukuya, ekimbelekeny inkikilikuanat nikinkilikuanu tinikiyieu nikiyiou lou tenaa eisidai embae naje aashu mesidai. Meekure kinkilikuanu ake tenaa keishiakino to lkuak lang ina bae. Kepong'ori olkuak. Amu, ketii imbaa sidain tenebo imbaa nemesidain tiatua olkuak. Neaku, ore enkikilikuanata e dukuya nanare nikinkilikuanu naa ena: **“Kaa ejo ororei le Nkai naipirta ina bae?”** Ore ai bae naa keipirta iltauja lang. Keyieu Enkai nikimbelekeny iltauja lang tenguton, metaa ekinyor Enkai oleng alang inkulie tokitin. Amu, kejo ororei le Nkai, *“Kake entang'as eng'oru enkitoria enye o sipat enyena; naa keponikini intae nena pooki”* (Matayo 6: 33). Nejo Yesu ore imbaa edukuya naa pee kinyor Enkai kewan nikinyor sii ilkulikae tung'ana (Matayo 22: 34-40). Nenare sii

nikimbelekeny indamunot ang anaa enajo Iroma 12: 1, 2, nimikintoki aarubare imbaa torrok ena kop kake kisuj enkoitoi nasinya (Ilgalattia 5: 19-26). Nikipal sii olkep, metaa ekinyor iltung'ana pooki te risioroto. Amu, kejo Paulo to Lgalattia inchere ore tiatua Yesu, *“Meitokini aata Olyahudi anaa Olyunani, orrindik arashu ololakuno, olee arashu eng'oruoi; irara pooki nabo tiatua Kristo Yesu”* (Ilgalattia 3: 28). Neaku, kenare neyanyit ilairukok iltung'ana pooki terisioroto anaa enajo sii 1 Petero 2: 17, *“Eyanyita iltung'ana pooki, entonyor ilalashera, entureita olaiguanani kitok.”*

Mikintoki aaishu tenkaraki ate ake kake kinchu tenkaraki Yesu Kristo anaa enajo Paulo to Lkorintio li are 5: 15, *“Etua ninye tenkaraki pooki, paa ore lelo ooishu nemeishu tenkaraki ate ake kake tenkaraki ilo otua nenyaaakaki aaitopiu tenkaraki ninche.”* Neaku, kenare nikidamu anaake ajo kaji kinko pee kincho Yesu enkitoo tiatua imbaa pooki nikiata tena kop. Keipirta ilmareita lang, neipirta biashara ang, neipirta inkera ang, neipirta imasaa ang, neipirta imukuntani ang, neipirta pooki toki nikiata o nikias tena kop. Keibung'akino ina ilo kereri ojo, *“Ore naa ebaiki ena kata neito dukuya, nimikishilaa iyiook oltung'ani te mpukunoto e tung'anisho, hoo nikitishilaitie apa Kristo te mpukunoto e tung'anisho, meekure iyiook kishilaa ninye aaiko neijia. Neaku, tenetii oltung'ani atua Kristo, netaa enkitayunoto ng'ejuk; etulusoyie enapa musana, ng'ura nelotu eng'ejuk”* (2 Ilkorintio 5: 16, 17).

Neaku, kenare niking'or iltung'ana pooki too nkonyek e Yesu. Metaa ekinyanyit ninche, nikinyor ninche, nikiramat ninche anaa ekigira aaramat Yesu kewon.

Kenare nikiramat sii inkituak ang anaa ekigira aaramat iseseni lang amu ekira nabo tiatua Yesu anaa enajo Paulo te Efeso 5: 28-33). Ore ina naa enkibelekenyata sapuk oleng amu tininyor enkitok ino anaa osesen lino kaata osiligi ajo inyor ninye niramamat oleng. Nidamu enaning ninye. Nidamu iyieunot enyena. Nidamu imbaa naagut tiatua oltau lenye.

Kenare sii nikisis Enkai te sipata o to ltauja owang (Yohana 4: 23, 24). Neisikong Yesu Ilfarisayo te Matayo ematua e 23

amu megira ninche aisis Enkai te sipata kake te sunkureisho. Ore pee kisis Enkai pee edol iyiook ilkulikae aajo ekiata enkirowuaj tialo Enkai naa ketii enyamali oleng. Amu, kisisita Enkai tenkaraki ilkulikae mme tenkaraki Enkai kewon. Keikok Yesu iyiook tenkaraki lelo tung'ana te Marko 12: 38-40 pee ejo, *“Entodol ake ate too laiteng'etak loo nkitanapat, oonyor aaishopo ilkilani adoru neyieu neirorokini too neemirishoreki, nenyor ilorikan le nkitoo too nkajijik e ntumo o wuejitin e nkitoo too mashoi, nedaare nkajijik oo nkolia neitaakuno eitoodor esayiare. Keyooki lelo aatum enkiguana kitok.”* Ore pee ebuak oltung'ani oleng te nkomono enye neitoodor naa ketii enyamali amu etiu anaa kegira aaing'oru ninye enkisisa oltung'ana alang Enkai. Etejo sii Yesu te Matayo 6: 7-8, *“Naa tiniomonono, emintaa irorei kumok anaa enaas iloreren, amu edamu ninche aajo kening'i ninche te nkumoi oo rorei lenye. Emitiu anaa ninche, amu eyiolo Papa linyi iniyieuu eton eitu iomonunu intae.”* Neaku, matorrip ate tina bae amu keasita iltung'ana ina kuna olong'i tiatua kanisa. Kebuak oleng, nebaiki neitoodor inkomonoritin, neosh esuntai aashu negil kung aosh enkop ebuakita oleng. Matujur iltauja lang pee kinturukie enkisisa Enkai alang enkisisa oo ltung'ana.

Nenare nikiliki iltung'ana ilomon supati le Yesu nikiasishore sii inkishoorot ang te enkoitai naishiakino enkitoria enye anaa enalimu kulo kererin: Matayo 28: 18-20; 1 Petero 2: 9; 4: 10-11.

Ore entoki naret iyiook oleng pee kidamu enikinko pee kijur imbaa olkuak naa pee kidamu kuna baa natejo ti ai buku. Neaku, kapik ina matua nabo tena buku pee mme lasima pee ilo aing'oru ina apa buku pee isipu kuna baa. Neaku atejo apa tiatua ina buku naipirta olkuak kuna baa naatii abori.

Kaji kinko pee kiyiolou tenguton nena baa torrok naaipirta ena kop naanare nikipal?

Ore enkoitai nabo sidai oleng naa pee kinkilikuan ate inkilikikuanat naagut naaipirta nena baa kitaa iltung'ana ng'ejuko tiatua Yesu. Amu, etejo Paulo kitaa enkitayunoto ng'ujuk tiatua Yesu, nejo too 2 Ilkor. 5: 17, *“... neaku tenetii oltung'ani atua*

*Kristo, netaa enkitayunoto ng'ujuk etulusoyie enapa musana, ng'ura nelotu eng'ujuk."*

Kake king'as aasipu inkikilikuanaat nikinkilikuana apa eton eitu kiaku ilairukok pee kisipu tenguton enkibeleyenata nanarikino ilairukok. Kake eton eidimayu pee etii ilkulikae airukok oopong'ori sii ninche tialo kuna kikilikuanaat pokira naapishana naatii abori.

Kaa ejo ilchoreta laainei? Kake keidimayu pee eitapong'oo ninche iyiook. Amu, kejo Ilmaasai, "Shore lai kishoriki enapiak," aa inchere keidimayu pee isuj iyie enataasa likae. Nejo sii endung'et e rashe te Bibilia, "*Ming'uar lelo tung'ana torrok, niming'uar aitaan ninche encholiek. Amu ore indamunot enye neipiru olarrabal neuro too nkutukie enye imbaa enkarruoisho*" (Ndung. 24: 1). Nejo sii Ndung'eta e Rashe 12: 5, "*Ore indamunot oo supati naa esipata, ore inkikoot oo ltorrok naa enkirrikino.*"

Kaa ejo olkuak? Kake keidimayu pee mesipa enkitanapata naipirta olkuak oje. Kaisho enkitanyaanyukoto nabo pee eibalayu ina bae. Naa keipirta ina kata apa pee eyieu Israeli Olaiguanani pee etiu anaa ilkulikai tung'ana (1 Sam. 8: 1-22). Meyieu Enkai neisho ninche Olaiguanani kake keyieu ninche oleng. Ore te siadi neisho Enkai ninche olaiguanani neitoki ninche aatum inyamalaritin kumok oleng tenkaraki Saulo (1 Sam. 10: 8; 13: 1-14; 15: 1-35; 19: 9, 10; 28: 1-24; 31: 1-13).

Keikilikuanu sii oltung'ani leitu eiruk ajo kainyioo eyieu ninye makewon. Kake meyiolo oltung'ani teng'eno enye ake enkoitoti sidai. Kejo Endung'et e Rashe inchere, "*Etii enkoitoti nalioo to ltung'ani aa sidai, kake ore enkiting'oto enye naa keeya*" (Ndung. 14: 12). Nejo sii ai buku, "*Koree ilo tung'ani ng'en?...Keitu eitomod Enkai eng'eno ena kop*" (1 Ilkor. 1: 20)? Nejo sii Yesu kewon, "*Teneyieu oltung'ani naasuj nanu, nchoo metanya inaayieu oltau lenye, nedumu osalaba lenye naasuj nanu*" (Marko 8: 34).

Ebaiki neikilikuan likae tung'ani kewon ajo, "Kaji aiko pee aitiship kewon?" Kake ebaiki nerikino imbaa naagut naaisho oltung'ani enchipai nagut nabik. Ebaiki nedamu imbaa ti oriong ake. Kake etejo Yesu kewon, "Emayiana ilaisinak too ltauja; amu enenye enkitoria e keper. Emayiana ilooishir; amu ninche eilejileji. Emayiana iloobor; amu ninche oojung enkop. Emayiana ilooata esumash o enkure eing'oru enayieu Enkai; amu ninche eitaraposhi. Emayiana iloata olng'ur amu ninche eing'urrieki. Emayiana ilooitukuo iltauja; amu ninche oodol Enkai. Emayiana lelo ooitayu osotua; amu ninche eji inkera e

Nkai. Emayiana lelo ooisilisili tenkaraki enayieu Enkai amu enenye enkitoria e Keper” (Mat. 5: 3-10). Neaku, ore enchipai nagut oleng naa meipirta intokitin nitum tena kop kake keipirta enkitoria Enkai atua oltau lino. Neretu sii iyiook enkomono pee kiata enchipai nagut nasipa. Amu, kejo Bibilia ti ai wueji, “Emintanyamal ate ti ae toki, kake ore te pooki toki te nkomono o te nkishoroto e nashe. Enchoo Enkai metayiolo inkolati inyi neaku eseriani e Nkai nalang eyiolounoto pooki narrip iltauja linyi o ndamunot inyi ti atua Kristo Yesu” (Ilfilipi 4: 6, 7).

Neikilikuan oshi iltung’ana ate inchere kaji aiko tenatum dupoto? Kesipa ore pee esuj oltung’ani enkoitoi sidai e dupoto pee eramat kewon tenebo olmarei lenye naa mme torriono. Kake kenare nikidamu enajo Yesu pee eikilikuan ilkipaareta lenyena te Marko 8: 36, “Amu ainyoo edupore oltung’ani, tenetum enkop pooki neiturraa enkishui enye?” Nejo sii Ndong’eta e Rashe 21: 6, “Ore olchumati litum tolng’ejep olejisho, netiu anaa enkinuku nasiooyo aish naa orreshet le nkeeya. Nejo sii Ndong. 10: 2, “Ore imasaa naatumi te nkoiitoi torriono nemeeta dupoto kake aikilaku esupatisho aitung’uaa keeya.” Keliki sii iyiook 1 Yohana 2: 15-17 pee mikisuj enkoitoi enkop amu, “Keishari enkop, o ng’uarrat enyena; kake ore ilo oas enayieu Enkai nebib intarasi.”

Kaa oiitoi atamoo? Kake kelelek pee kimoku enkoitoi nemesipa. Neaku, keyieu nikinyok oleng pee kisuj enkoitoi nasipa alang enkoitoi nikitamoo oshi ake.

Ketii enkikilikuanata nabo naata enyamali too lairukok naa inchere teneikilikuanu aajo, “Kaa easita inkulie kanisani?” Keidimayu pee mme torriono ina kikilikuanata kake ore pee kisuj inkulie kanisani nemetii enjurrunoto naa kelelek pee kipong’ori. Amu, ebaiki nikisuj enaasita inkulie kanisani tenkaraki ekiiyieu nikitiu anaa ilkulikae tung’ana. Nimikiiyieu sii nejoki iyiook inkulie kanisani kigira aapong’ori.

Neaku kiterretenate pee kisipu inkikilikuanat sidain naanare nikinkilikuan ate kitaa ilairukok le Yesu.

Ketii iltung’ana oojo inchere eishoo Enkai iyiook ilkuuaki lang naa eisidain pooki. Kake kesipa eishoo sii Enkai iyiook inkitanapat enyena pee erikoo olkuak lang neishoo sii iyiook Enkiyang’et Sinyati. Neaku, king’or inkitanapat Enkai nikirubare sii Enkiyang’et Sinyati pee kisuj olkuak sidai. Keetai olkuak sidai olkuak lemesidai. Neetae sii sheitani naa keyieu neasishore olkuak lena kop pee eitapapul iyiook nebatat iyiook. Neaku, maape dukuya aasipu inkikilikuanat sidain naaret iyiook pee mikibatata.

Ore pee kidamu enjurrunoto o lkuak niking’as aadamu inchere kainyio naishiakino pee kias. Nikidamu iltauja lang pee kiyiolou

tenaa ekiasita kuna baa toltauja sidain. Nenare nikidamu sii aajo kainyioo ina sidai oleng tiatua imbaa sidain. Neaku, kenare nikias embae sidai te rishata naishiakino te nkoittoi sidai toltau sidai te nkipirta sidai o te nkipankata sidai. Matadamu sii kuna kikilikuanat amu ore kira ilairukok kenare sii nikidamu kuna baa.

Ketii sa ilkererin ootii Bibilia oogilunore ina bae? (Ing'orai Ilheb. 4: 12, 13; Olk. 119: 105). Ketii sa isipat aashu enkitanyaanyukoto natii Bibilia nagilunore ina bae? Amu, ebaiki nemetii ilkererin ooibala kake ketii isipat naaipirta ina bae (Ing'orai 1 Ilkor. 10: 6, 11; 1 Pet. 2: 21; 2 Pet. 2: 6; 2 Iلسes. 3: 9). Amaa tenaas kaning sa emion tiatua oltau lai? Amu, tenaning naa ebaiki nemesidai ina bae. Ebaiki naa Enkiyang'et Sinyati naagira arikoo nanu (Iroma 8: 1-17; Iroma 14: 23).

Ore pee aing'or enkishui e Yesu kainyioo aitoki adamu naipirta olkuak oje? (1 Petero 2: 21; 1 Yhn. 2: 6). Keipirta aashu keisis sa ina bae inkulie aitin, ai kitoria neme ene Yesu aashu inkulie dinii nemesipa? (Ing'orai Ilkol. 2: 6; 1 Ilkor. 10: 20, 22). Amaa ena toki aashu ena kias kaayietaa nanu aaitung'uaa Enkai, Yesu aashu kanisa (iltung'ana le Nkai)? (Ing'orai Ilheb. 2: 1; 3: 12; 10: 24, 25; 12: 1-3). Keitame sa pesho ena kias ilkulikae tung'ana tenaas? (Ing'orai Efeso 4: 25-32; 5: 17, 18, 28; 6: 4).

Kebatat sa ilkulikai tung'ana tenaas? (Iroma 14: 19- 21; 1 Ilkor. 8: 9-13; Marko 9: 42-47). Keinyial sa osesen lai tenaas? Aashu, matejo keitamui? (Ing'orai 1 Ilkor. 6: 18-20; Ir. 12: 1,2; Yuda 8.) Keyau enchankar aashu inkulie baa torrok anaa enkiba, emoroto aashu oldeket? (Ing'orai Ilgal. 5: 19-21; Ndung. 20: 3; 1 Tim. 1: 3-4; Efeso. 5: 18.) Neaku, amaa ekisujita sa enatejo Paulo te Roma 14: 19, "*Ematusuj naa ina nayau eseriani o enchetunoto nashetu olikai olikae.*" Keinyial sa indamunot aainei metaa magira aisho Yesu enkitoria tiatua enkishui ai (Iroma 12: 1, 2; Mat. 5: 19)?

Amaa, tenaas ina bae keretu ilkulikai pee eas ninche imbaa nemesidain? (Iroma 1: 32; Efeso. 5: 7). Tenaas osirua oje lagira adamu naikilikuan kewon ena: Amaa, kainyioo empaashata naata taata ataa olairukoni le Yesu o apa eton eitu airuk tenayieu nalo aashu tenayieu naitobir osirua oje? Kainyioo eyieu Enkai naibeleyen metaa sidai toonkonyek enyena? (Ing'orai 2 Ilkor. 5: 17). Naa keidimayu sii pee kinkilikuan ate tenaa keibeleyenayuu ilo sirua oje metaa sidai too nkonyek Enkai. Amu, ebaiki ore te sipata nemeibeleyenayuu katukul.

Amaa, kaaitore ina bae tenaas? (1 Ilkor. 6: 12). Keretisho saa ina kias? (1 Ilkor. 6: 12). Matisipu sii tenaa kerrep ina kias enkitoo Enkai (1 Ilkor. 10: 31). Ore ai kikilikuanata nagut oleng naa keipirta enkishui nasipa. Neaku, kenare nikinkilikuanu sii



inchere, Amaa, ekisiligita kuna tokitin naatii ena kop te nkishui ang? Kainyioo enkishui sidai tiatua ororei le Nkai – Etejo Paulo, “*Ore pee eliooyu Kristo laa ninye enkishui ang, niliooyuyu sii intae tenebo ninye tiatua enkisisa*” (Ilkol. 3: 4). Nejo sii ai wueji tiatua ororei le Nkai, “*Ore oloata ina Kerai neeta enkishui; ore olemeeta ina Kerai e Nkai nemeeta enkishui*” (1 Yhn. 5: 12). Nejo sii Yohana enaipirta Yesu, “*Atua ninye etii enkishui, ore ena kishui naa ewang’ana oo ltung’ana*” (Yhn. 1: 4). Nejo sii ororei le Nkai ti ai wueji, “*Ore te nanu Kristo enkishui ore keeya naa dupoto*” (Ilf. 1: 21). Neaku, ore enkishui ang naa Yesu Kristo Enkerai e Nkai. Keata ninye tipat alang intokitin pooki naatii ena kop. Naa ore pee metii ninye naa pesho inkulie tokitin pooki (Yhn. 15: 5). Neaku, tenaa era ninye enkishui ang anaata kiyiolou ninye tenguton. Etejo Paulo eitaa intokitin pooki pesho metaa ore entoki naata tipat nalus naa eyiolounoto e Kristo (Ilfilipi 3: 8).

Ore te Paulo naa keatai entoki nabo naata tipat alang inkulie aa inchere pee eyiolou asik indamunot e Kristo. Neaku, ore pee kiyieu nikiyiolou tenaa kesipa kuna baa olkuak naa lasima pee kisik aayiolou indamunot e Kristo. Nikinkilikuanu inchere kainyioo eyieu Kristo? Kainyioo indamunot enyena? Amu kiyielo ninye enkoitoo sidai alang iyiook.

Keyanyit ina bae enkishui oltung’ani? (Enaidurra 20: 13). Amaa, tenaas ina kaitore ilkulikai alang enaishiakino? (Marko 8: 32, 33; Yhn. 7: 1-5). Tenasuj ina oitoo kaasita sa imbaa torrok pee eponu imbaa sidain? (Tisipu Iroma 3: 8.) Ekisujita sa enkoitoo dorrop? Etiu anaa Saulo pee eitayu olasar eton eitu elotu Samuel (1 Sam. 13: 1-14). Kagira sa alusoo alang enaishiakino tina bae naje?

Etejo Olaikooni 7: 18, “*Enaikash tinimbang ena akurraki, ore teina nimimuat enkaina ino; amu ore ilo oure Enkai nepuku tenena pooki.*” Metaa keas oltung’ani le Nkai imbaa pooki tenkoitoo naishiakino.

Kenkoitoo sa ina naisul alang enkoitoo sidai ake? Amu, ketii imbaa oo nkoitoo kumok sidain kake kenare nikigelu enkoitoo sidai naisul te pooki. Ing’orai enkatini naipirta olbarnoti karsis (Mat. 19: 16-29). Amu, keasita ninye imbaa kumok sidain kake mesujita ina oitoo nabo naisul te pooki.

Kerishata sa sidai ena? Ebaiki neme torrono ina bae kewon kake ebaiki nemesidai ina rishata pee ias. Ing’orai Yohana 12: 1-10 amu kelimu enaipirta Yudas Iskariot oyieu nemir eilata narropil aisho ilaisinak. Eisdai oleng tinikiretu ilaisinak kake ore tina rishata naa keishiakino enataasa Mariamu katukul, amu etaa keye Yesu neaku meekure etii erishata sapuk pee eisis Yesu aiko neijia.

Kaasita sa ina toltau sidai? Amu, keidimayu pee kias embae sidai terishata sidai kake mikias toltau sidai. Ing'orai kulo kererin: 1 Pet. 3: 15; 1 Ilkor. 13: 1-8; 2 Tim. 2: 24, 25; Ilkol. 4: 6. Keata sa tipat oleng ina bae nayieu naas? Neaku, ore pee adamu imbaa pooki naanare naas nadamu sii erishata naya ina bae tenaas, kenare sa nalo dukuya tina bae aashu kapal tina rishata. Ing'orai 2 Tim. 2: 4, 5; Mat. 6: 33; 1 Tim. 5: 8. Kaidim ataasa ina bae tenkoitoi nawang naibala nemetii ilosekin? Ing'orai 1 Tim. 4: 16; Ilkol. 3: 17. Kaning'ito sa enkipototo Enkai pee aas ina? Katoomono sa enaipirta ina bae, napukoo sii? Ing'orai Ilfil. 4: 6, 7; Mat. 6: 16, 17.

Kashomo sa aing'oru ennikoo naaing'uaa ilkulikai tung'ana oonyor enkoitoe e Yesu? Ing'orai Ndung. 15: 22. Kejo Ilmaasai, "Ore pee einosa oldia inkik olenye etala oiororie," aa inchere ore pee metii ennikoo nepong'ori oltung'ani nelo ninye ang'amu entoki torriono. Kagira sa arrumoo ina bae tenkoitoi nemeishiakino? Ing'orai Olkerempe 27: 14; Enkikena 14: 39-45. Katerretene sa pee ang'amu inkisilisilot tena oitoe o tenda? Etejo Paulo te 2 Tim. 3: 12, "*Esipa ore lelo pooki ooyieu neibung orrekie le Enkai tiatua Kristo Yesu, nemeeta inchere pee meisilisili...*"

Kaataremo sa Enkai, o Enkiyang'et Sinyati oltau lai pee aas ina bae? Ing'orai Iroma 8: 26, 27. Kentemata sa naing'uaa shetani? Ing'orai 2 Ilkor. 11: 13-15. Katolu sa enaipirta ina bae? Ing'orai 1 Ilkor. 8: 1, 2. Kaata sa olng'ash oipirta ina bae? Ing'orai Iroma 14: 23. Kaning'ito sa Enkiyang'et Sinyati naagira aaremito oltau lai pee maas ina bae? Ing'orai Yhn. 16: 8-11. Kagira sa aashore elakunoto ai tiatua Yesu te nkoitoe naishiakino? Kejo 1 Petero 2: 16, "*Entotoni anaa iltung'ana oolakuno, nimintaa elakunoto inyi entoki nintiemorie entorroni, kake entobik anaa ilaisiaayiak le Enkai.*"

Kagira sa aishoru inkitolonyat pee masuj enkoitoe nayiolo ajo kesipa? Ing'orai Mat. 25: 14-30. Kagira sa aita kiti ina torrioni naasita nanu naitaa sapuk ina torrioni nasita ilkulikai? Kake ore tesipata toltau lai kayiolo ajo ore enaasita nanu naa eitorriono sii anaa ina torrioni naasita ninche. Ing'orai Mat. 7: 1-5. Kaagira sa aarrumoo ilkulikai pee aas embae nemayieu naas? Tadamu Aron oloing'oni le sahabu (Enaidurra ematua 32).

Kainyioo inkitamiot aashu enkiting'oto eina bae? Ing'orai Ilgal. 6: 7, 8; Yakobo 3: 18; Ndung. 22: 8; Yer. 34: 17; Hosea 10: 12, 13. Kaa oitoe narrep enyorrata oleng? Mat. 22: 37-40; 1 Ilkor. 13: 1-8. Kake meidip ina kikilikuanata openy amu kepaasha indamunot oo ltung'ana naaipirta enyorrata. Kainyioo naishiakino

olturrur latii? Kake kitodua sii aajo meidip ina kikilikuanata openy amu keidimayu pee epong'ori olturrur oje.

Tenaa igira aitayu osotua tenebo iltung'ana ooishankarra ninkilikuan kewon ena, amaa itoning'o imbaa too nchot pooki? Amu, kejo Ilmaasai, "Meborayu enamuke te nkalo nabo," aa inchere meeta oltung'ani lemeeta enkiroroto enye. Neaku, kenare nikining imbaa pooki too nchot pooki. Nejo sii ororei le Nkai, "*Ore ilo ong'as airo te dukuya nelioo aa kesipa enkiroroto enye o metaba anaa nelotu likae ajur ninye*" (Ndung. 18: 17).

Amaa ina bae, kaa naasayu tenapal nemaramat? Kejo Ilmaasai, "*Mesarunoyu oltau eipurupure,*" aa inchere ore pee ipal embae naje nimiramat naa keidimayu pee erruoyo oleng nemeitoki aibeleyenayyu.

### **Indamunot naaipirta esujata e kuna baa:**

Ore embae nabayie naa inchere ore pee kisuj enkoitoi e Yesu nemenyor ilkulikakai kumok. Nejo ororei le Nkai enaipirta enajo ilkulikakai tung'ana leme ilairukok tenetaa iltung'ana ooje ilairukok "*Neing'asia tenedol intae mishularere ninche te nena baa e nkiminchalisho, nemor intae; kake epuo aaisho iwalat ilo oterretene pee eigenare ilooishu o lootuata*" (1 Pet. 4: 4). Kake eishoo Petero iyook en kikoo sidai oleng naipirta inkisilisilot nikitum tenkaraki enkirukoto ang, nejo, "*Kaing'ae oidim aitaasa intae entorrono, te naa airara intae ilanyuaak le nena sidain? Kake tenaa keisilisili hoo ninye intae te nkaraki oo supati, nimayianana. Emiureyu ninche, nimirururu. Kake ore too ltauja linyi eyanyita Kristo anaa Olaitoriani*" (1 Pet. 3: 13-15). Nejo sii Ilmaasai, "Meiger esayiet enkupes," aa inchere ata tenaa ekisilisil iyie iltung'ana pesho meeta enitaasa, nemeeta enikindim aitaasa. Neitoki aajo Ilmaasai, "Menya Enkai enanya tung'ani," aa inchere ata tinikinguanare oltung'ani tenaipirta embae naje naa keidimayu pee metii Enkai ina kiguana katukul.

Neaku, maape dukuya tenkirukoto nikisilig Enkai nikijur sii imbaa pooki. Ekisil nikisipu tororei le Nkai imbaa sidain o mbaa torrok. Matonyok pee kiyiolou indamunot e Kristo. Maikilikuana ate inkikilikuanat naanare ilairukok le Yesu. Matapal inkikilikuanat enkop. Maiturrai sii olwuasa pee king'amu ororei le Nkai. Etejo ororei le Nkai, "*Entalama ate olduruk pooki o enkumoi oo ntorrok, ning'amaa te mborron Ororei otuunokoki atua intae oidim aitajeu iltauja linyi*" (Yakobo 1: 21).<sup>89</sup>

## 8. Keidimayu sa pee kipuo dukuya aamurat inkera ang?

Eking'as aaimaki ilayiok. Kemurat apake iltung'ana ilayiok. Neasishore Israel ina anaa olmonokie lo ning'o tenebo Enkai (Enkiterunoto ematua e 17). Ore taata keas iltung'ana ina tenkaraki imbaa kumok. Keas ilashumpa ina tenkaraki embiotisho aa kutiti inkera oleng. Neas Ilmaasai ina tenkaraki inkulie baa aa inchere pee eaku olayioni olpayian neaku entito enkitok pee eyami. Matadamu kuna baa naata enyamali.

Ketii enyamali tenaa kejo iltung'ana lasima pee emurati oltung'ani teneaku olairukoni. Amu, Kejo ororei le Nkai eimu e nkutuk e Paulo, *“Tenaa kemurata oltung'ani arashu memurata neme toki; ore enatii naa tenaa keitaaki enkitobirata ng'ejuk”* (Ilgalatia 6: 15). Nejo sii, *“Amu tinikitii atua Kristo Yesu nemeitoki aaku olomurata anaa olememurata ooata tipat; ore enatii naa enkirukoto naa enyorrata eimu”* (Ilgalatia 5: 6).

Netii sii enyamali tenetii olkep atua iyiook tenkaraki memurata oltung'ani oje. Amu, etejo ororei le Nkai, *“Meitokini aata Olyahudi anaa Olyunani, orrindik arashu ololakuno, olee arashu eng'oruo; irara pooki nabo tiatua Kristo Yesu”* (Ilgalatia 3: 28). Memurata apa Ilyunani aashu Ilgiriki inkera enye. Kake ore tiatua Yesu metii enyamali tenemeas ina. Neaku, menare nikiata olkep katukul tenelotu oltung'ani lemumurata atua iyiook. Ata tenaa kidol ninye ti ai wueji ake menare nikiata olkep ti alo ninye. Keitanap Paulo iyiook pee mikilepie ate alang enaishiakino (Iroma 12: 3-5). Neitoki aitanap iyiook pee kiata emborron tialo ilkulikae (Ilfilipi 2: 1-11). Keiteng'en iyiook ina atini naipirta Kornelio pee mikiata olkep ti alo ilkulikae anaa iltung'ana leitu emurati amu oloo Lgiriki Kornelio tenebo olmarei lenye pooki (Iasat 10: 1-48). Keliki iyiook olkereri le 34, 35 enkiteng'enare nanoto Petero tenkaraki nena baa pooki naataasate nena olong'i. Nejo ninye, *“Esipa atayiolo inchere ore Enkai, meeta olkep, kake ore pooki ng'ae oure ninye aa ololorere ora, neas isupati te Enkai, nenyorraa ninye.”* Neaku, tenaa meeta Enkai kewan olkep kainyoo iyiook kintolonyie pee kiata olkep?

Ketii sii enyamali tenaa ketii imbaa torrok naaibung'are emurata anaa enaisho, intaleng'o, iloibonok, aashu ilasarri. Netii sii enyamali tenaa keas emurata matejo oo ntoyie tenkaraki imbaa apa nemesipa. Ore taata tenkaraki olng'ur o nyorrata kenare nikijur oleng ina murata oo ntoyie pee kidol tenaa kisujita ilo kuak pesho aashu tenkoitoi nemeishiakino too nkonyek Enkai.

Atejo imbaa kumok apa ti ai buku naipirta ina bae, neaku kayieu napik abori tene pee isipu nena baa oleng neme lasima pee ilo aisom ti ai buku. Kake kapik too lkigerot kutiti pee meya erishata sapuk.

### **Emurata**

Ore ai bae naipirta olkuak naa keipirta emurata. Ore pee emurat olmarei olayioni aa enkerai kiti aashu enkerai natubulua nemeata emurata kewon enatiu te Bibilia. Kake ketii inkiasin naata enyamali. Neeta sii enyamali ina bae naipirta empijan. Mme emurata teneitu eipirri oltung'ani naitodolu ajo kepi ninye kake tenesuj oltung'ani ororei le Nkai toltau lenye pooki. Neas imbaa te nkishui enye naitodolu ajo megira adamu kewon ake kake kegira adamu ilkulikai tung'ana.

Netii sii oshi enyamali te naisho, amu keibung menye olayioni otumurataki emala naji olturumet too ntaleng'o naa enaisho natii naokito ninye neisho sii ilkulikae tung'ana pooki oomon ninye nemeishiakino nemit. Neaku, keidimayu pee emera lelo tung'ana teina aisho neera neibukoo osarge, nemesidai ina.

Ketii sii enyamali tialo osarge amu keoki oshi tilo sirua. Netii sii olkuoo oji olkituket. Ore ilo kuoo naa ololtorroboni neitaini sii ilkirreti oopika ilaibartak. Netii sii olker le nchata. Netii sii Iltung'ana are ooji kesinya oooponu aaibung'aki olpayian olturumet. Nemayianaki olpayian aisho enaisho. Kake ketii enyamali amu keidimayu pee emera ninche neitayu entaboi torriono. Neaku, koree esinyatisho enye? Kejo Ilmaasai, "Merisio ninye entorrioni nikipik Enkai enipik kewon." Eikumok inipik kewon. Kake matayiolu pooki aajo mepik Enkai oltung'ani entorrioni. Ore inkulie katitin naa keitoduari emasipaisho olayioni tenereu ilasho ang terishata emuratare. Nemeishiakino ina too lairukok.

Inkulie baa naipirta emurata – Ketii iltung'ana lemumurat inkera enye katukul. Naa ore te Bibilia nemetorriono. Kake matejo keyieu nejo iltung'ana lasima pee emurati oltung'ani pee ejing

kanisa. Kejo Bibilia mesipa ina bae katukul (Ilgal. 5:6). Ore sii emurata oontoyie naa metii ilkererin oomaki ina bae tenkoitoi naibala kake ketii isipat nayieu nikidamu. Ore enedukuya, kejo ororei le Nkai inchere, “*Amu, tinikitii atua Kristo Yesu nemeitoki aaku olomurata anaa olememurata ooata tipat; ore enatii naa enkirukoto naa enyorrata eimu*” (Ilgal. 5: 6). Nejo sii, “*Tenaa kemurata oltung’ani arashu memurata neme toki; ore enatii naa tenaa keitaaki enkitobirata ng’ejuk. Menoto lelo pooki oosuj ena kitanapata eseriani o lng’ur, naa taa, lelo oora Siraeli le Nkai*” (Ilgal. 6: 15). Nejo sii Bibilia, “*Ore naa nemeetae Olgiriki o Lyahudi, olomurata o lemumurata, olmeeki, Osikite, orrindik, ololakuno, kake Kristo pooki toki, netii ninye atua pooki*” (Ilkol. 3: 11). Neaku, intae ooyiolo olkuak linyi oleng kake kayieu naitanap intae pee idamumu oleng imbaa naaipirta iltauja lang anaa enkirukoto, enyorrata o enkitobirunoto ng’ejuk metaa ore imbaa naata tipat aisul naa imbaa naaipirta iltauja lang.

Nejo sii Bibilia pee kincho Enkai iseseni lang anaa olasar sinyati (Iroma 12: 1). Nejo sii ore iseseni lang naa enkaji Enkiyang’et Sinyati (1 Ilkor. 6: 19, 20). Kayiolo ajo keata emurata oontoyie tipat oleng oshi tentae kake keyieu nikiomon Enkai oleng pee eretu iyiook pee king’oru enkoitoi nasinya oleng toonkonyek Enkai.

Neaku, meishoo Enkai intae eyiolounoto e nena baa amu melelek. Metaretu Enkai intae entayioloitoo eninkoko pee irishishi Olkuak linyi.

### **Paulo o emurata**

Ore too Iasat 16: 1-5 nikidol aajo etumurata Paulo Timoteo tenkaraki Ilyahudi ejo pee metum Ilyahudi olkob amu keyiolou aajo ore menye le Timoteo naa olo Lgiriki. Neaku, kenare nikiyanyit olkuak le kulikae tung’ana tenaa keidimayu pee kias ina tenkoitoo e sinyatisho. Kidol sii te kulo kererin aajo metii enkisimakinoto. Metaa metii oltung’ani oisimaka Paulo pee emurat Timoteo.

Neaku, ata hoo tenetejo Paulo, “*Tenaa kemurata oltung’ani arashu memurata neme toki... (Ilgal. 6: 15; 5: 6; Ilkol. 3: 11), eshomo ninye dukuya amurat Timoteo. Neaku, ebaiki nikiata elakunoto pee mikias embae naje kake ebaiki nikipuo dukuya aas amu keretu elikioroto ororei le Nkai. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, mme lasima pee eishop olairukoni ilkarash Lolmaasai kake ore pee ilo iyie ewueji nesujita Ilmaasai ilkuaki musan naa ebaiki naa sidai tininchop iyie ilkarash Lolmaasai pee kishipakino iltung’ana. Ebaiki sii nelotu oltung’ani oing’uaa ai kop kake memurata ninye.*

Nejo ninye kajo eisidai tenaamurati pee meibooyo ina bae elikioroto ororei le Nkai.

Kake ore too Ilgalatia 2: 3-5 kidol aajo eitu emurat Paulo Tito tenkaraki ketii ilkulikai tung'ana ootejo lasima pee emurati amu keishiakino ilairukok le Yesu tenemurati pooki. Kidol aajo keyieu lelo tung'ana neisimaki ina bae neaku ina pee etanya Paulo emurat Tito. Meyieu Paulo nemurat Tito amu ore pee eas ina keitodolu ajo kenyorraa Paulo ajo lasima pee emurati oltung'ani teneaku olairukoni le Yesu. Nemesipa ina, neaku metumoki Paulo atonyorraa pee emurati Tito (Ing'orai Ilgal. 6: 12-16). Neaku, kainyioo tipat naata ina bae te iyiook taata? Ebaiki nikijoki oltung'ani lasima pee mintoki aishop imasaa (isaen) oo Lmaasai tiniaku olairukoni. Nijo iyie mesipa ina nilo dukuya aishop amu miyieu nintodolu ajo kesipa ina bae. Aashu, ebaiki nejo likae tung'ani lasima pee iro toolng'ejepa tiniaku olairukoni. Kake iyioo ajo etejo Paulo, "Keeta pooki nkishoorot naaishiunye olorere? Keiro pooki to Ing'ejepa oopaasha? (Ilkor. 12: 30). Naa keibala sii ajo ore ewalata teina kikilikuanata e Paulo naa inchere a, a meiro pooki toolng'ejepa. Nejo likae lasima pee ias arusi anaa ilashumpa tiniaku olairukoni teniyieu niyam enkitok aashu teneyieu enkitok neyam olupayan. Nilo iyie dukuya apik enchoto olkuak sidai loolmaasai lemegilunore ororei le Enkai arusi ino amu iyioo ajo mesinya olkuak loo Lashumpa alang olkuak loo Lmaasai.

Neaku, keibala ajo kenare nikiata eng'eno naipirta kuna baa amu ore te rishata nabo ebaiki nikias entoki naje kake ore ti ai rishata nimikias tenkaraki inkulie baa naaje.<sup>90</sup>

**9. Kainyoo ng'ok? (What is sin?).** Ore enedukuya, naa eng'oki tinigil inkitanapat anaa enajo 1 Yohana 3: 4, "*Ore pooki ng'ae ooas intorrok neeta entiyoto empaashata oo nkitanapat; ing'ok empaashata o nkitanapat.*" Neaku, keibala ajo tenegil oltung'ani inkitanapat Olaitoriani naigero tiatua ororei le Nkai naa eng'oki. Kake matisipu ina bae amu ketii inkitanapat naatii Osotua Musana nemeekure kisuj taata tenkaraki enatejo Paul to Lkolosai 2: 14 pee ejo, "*...netujuto enkiguana; ninye oiwuang'ie kuna, neshe to salaba.*" Kegira aimaki inkitanapat naatii Osotua Musana. Kake eton etii inkitanapat naatii Osotua Musana naabung'akino inkitanapat

naatii Osotua Ng’ejuk, metaa ekiindim aatusuj ninche. Kake etujuto ilkulikae katukul.

Kake eton eitu eiting imbaa naaipirta ina kikilikuanata. Amu, ebaiki nejo oltung’ani metii enkitanapata natii Bibilia naiuloki ina bae neaku mme torrono tenaas. Eimaka Paulo ai sipata naata tipat oleng aa inchere keitanapa iyiook pee kirubare Enkiyang’et Sinyati (Iroma 8: 1-17; Ilgalatia 5: 16). Neaku, ata tinimikidol enkitanapata nagilunore embae naje ebaiki nerem Enkiyang’et Sinyati iltauja lang pee mikias aashu pee kupal. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, koree ilkererin oojo eitorrono tinincho inkera intokitin pooki naayieu ninche? Metii ilkererin oouloki ina bae kake ore pee kisuj enkoitoi Enkiyang’et Sinyati tenebo eng’eno e Nkai nikiyiolo aajo meishiakino tinikincho ninche pooki toki naayieu ninche. Naa ketii isipat naaipirta ina bae anaa Ndung’eta e Rashe 19: 18, *“Intamio tuutai enkerai ino eton eetae osiligi; mincho oltau lino ejing errorroto enye.”* Kejo sii Ndung. 22: 15, *“Eenaro emodai tiatua oltau le nkerai, kake ore eng’udi enkitamioto nearaa ninye aitalamaa.”* Neaku, kejo keas inkera imbaa e modai. Naa keya neomonu intokitin te modai enye. Nemeyiolo imbaa torrok naaisudoro tiatua ina bae naje.

Nemetii ilkererin ooliki iyiook ilairukok pee mikirrag atua enkaji natii enkitok e likae payian. Kesipa keliki iyiook pee mikiloloito kake meuloki aliki iyiook pee mikias ina. Kake ore pee kisuj enkoitoi Enkiyang’et Sinyati, mikias ina amu kiyiolo aajo eisapuk entemata tinikias. Kake ketii isipat naaret iyiook anaa 1 Iلسsalonike 5: 22 pee ejo, *“Entalam empukunoto pooki e ntorroni.”* Amu, keibala ajo empukunoto nabo entorroni tinikias ina. Nejo sii Efeso 5: 15, *“Eng’ura entabaraki eninkunariri elototo, mme anaa iltung’ana oomoda kake anaa ilang’eni.”* Kejoito lelo tung’ana ootii Korintio too ndung’eta e rashe inchere keeta elakunoto pee eas pooki toki kake etejo Paulo, *“...kake meretisho intokitin pooki”* (Ilkor. 6: 12). Nejo sii ninche, *“Aaishoro nanu pooki toki.”* Kake etejo Paulo, *“...kake mayieu naaitore engolon e ae toki”* (1 Ilkor. 6: 12). Nejo sii ninche, *“Ene nkoshoke endaa, naa ene ndaa enkoshoke”* (Ilkor. 6: 13). Kake etawala Paulo nejo, *“...kake*



*keiwuang'ie kenyake Enkai pokira are*" (Ilkor. 6: 13). Neaku, kesipa ekiata elakunoto tiatua Yesu kake ketii imbaa naishiakino netii sii imbaa nemeishiakino. Nejo sii ororei le Nkai, "*Entotoni anaa iltung'ana oolakuno, nimintaa elakunoto inyi entoki nintiemorie entorroni, kake entobik anaa ilaisiaayiak le Enkai*" (1 Petero 2: 16). Neaku, matorrip ate pee mikintoip imbaa torrok te lakunoto ang. Neaku, tadamu ajo ata tenaa metii ilkererin oouloki ina bae eton eidimayu oleng ajo mesidai aa inchere mme enkoitoy eng'eno. Meliki sii Bibilia iyook pee mikindong inkituak ang kake keitanap iyook Paulo pee kinyor ninche anaa iseseni lang, nemetii oltung'ani oyieue neidong kewan (Efeso 5: 28). Kejo 1 Yohana 5: 17 inchere, "*Ng'ok inkitarruorrot pooki, kake eetae ng'ok neme ne nkeeya.*" Ore pee mikisuj enkoitoy naishiakino naa eng'oki. Neaku, keipirta imbaa kumok. Ore "*ng'ok neme ne nkeeya*" naa eng'oki naas oltung'ani kake keeta oltau onana metaa ore pee esipu ajo etapong'ori neirridu. Ore eng'oki ekeeya naa ina ng'oki nemeyieue oltung'ani nepal. Keidimayu pee elotu enkeeya kewan aashu elotu enkeeya enkiyang'et, aa inchere kerruoyo oltau lenye katukul.

Ore entonai oo ng'ok naa tinikijoki Enkai a, a. Tadamu Adam o Hawa apa. Etolikio Enkai ninche pee menya ilng'anayio leilo shani obo kake etejo ninche a, a negil enkitanapata Olaitoriani, nebatata. Neaku, ore inkatitin pooki nijoki Enkai mayieue enkoitoy ino, naa itaasa ng'oki. Kenare nijoki ee kaas anaa iniyieue iyie mme anaa enayieue nanu.

Nejo sii Yesu ata tinimiloloitore enkitok eton eidimayu pee ias eng'oki tining'uar ninye (Matayo 5: 27-30). Neaku, keipirta ng'ok iltauja lang. Ebaiki nemeibala eng'oki ang ti oriong kake ketii atua iltauja lang. Ebaiki nikiata enkiba, ng'uarrat, enkiborra oo nkonyek, indamunot torrok, olkep, aashu engoro kake kinoto enkoitoy pee kimbok metaa meibala ti oriong. Eton aa ng'ok nena pooki amu ketii atua iltauja lang (Marko 7: 20-23). Keidimayu sii pee era oltung'ani supat too nkonyek oo ltung'ana kumok. Kake keibalayu imbaa naatii oltau lenye tenelotu ang. Kedol inkera nedol sii enkitok enye. Neaku, kenare nikiaku iltung'ana supati too

nkatitin pooki pee mikiaku isunkuro anaa Ifarisayo apa te rishata e Yesu (Matayo 23: 1-4). Naa torrono sii oleng teneitaakuno oltung'ani anaa oltung'ani supat nelikioo ororei le Nkai kake ore te sipata kesujita imbaa kumok torrok tiatua oltau lenye. Neasita nena baa torrok naa ninche egira ninye aliki ilkulikae metapala.

Ekidol sii te Iroma ematua e 14 inchere ata tenaa mme eng'oki embae naje te iyie, ebaiki tinias nibatat olikae. Neaku, kenare nipal tenkaraki olalasho lino. Nejo Iroma 14: 20, 23, *“Emintarruoo esiaai e Nkai tenkaraki endaa. Kesinya pooki toki, kake torrono teneaku kebatat oltung'ani ilkulikae te ntoki nanya. Enaikash tenemenya oltung'ani nkiri aashu eok enaisho oo sabibu aashu ae ake bae nabatat likae alashe.....Kake ore ilo oata ilng'ashi eidipaki aatudung'oki enkiguana, tenenya, amu ore pooki neme enkirukoto eing'uaa naa eng'oki.”* Ebaiki ore te sipata mme eng'oki embae naje te iyie kake ore pee irukito tiatua oltau lino ajo eng'oki naa kenare nipal o metaba anaa nitum eng'eno naipirta ina bae pee idol ajo mme ng'oki. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, atejo nanu apa eitorrono oleng te neosh iltung'ana enkinanta (instruments) te kanisa, aa piano aashu ai toki ake. Atayiolo taata ajo mme ng'oki tinikias ina. Kake ore ina rishata najo eng'oki, napal o metaba anaa nasipu kulo kererin pooki oopirta ina bae nadol ajo atapong'ori apa. Ore pee aibelekenya naning kulo sinkolioitin tenebo inkinantani, nanyorru oleng o metaba anaa naishir. Nayiolou ina kata to ltau lai pooki ajo mme eng'oki tenaas ina. Naiteru anyorraa ajo mme eng'oki ina. Neaku, meekure aure pee alo aning isinkolioitin oasishore imashinini (inkinantani).

Ore sii ai oitoi nikiasie ng'ok naa inchere ore pee kiyiolou esipata kake mikisuj aashu mikias naa eng'oki, amu etejo Yakobo 4: 17, *“Ore pooki ng'ae oiyiolo ataasa esidai, nemeas, naa eng'oki te ninye.”* Amu, ebaiki nijo ore pee mias embae naje naa mme eng'oki kake keidimayu oleng pee eaku eng'oki tinimias embae naje tiniyiolo ajo eisidai ina bae. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, embae sidai tinincho kanisa ematua oo ntokitin inono. Neaku, ore pee mias keaku eng'oki te iyie.

Keeta iltung'ana inkitolonyat kumok oleng pee meretu kanisa kake eton aa eng'oki. Keitanap Paulo iyiook to Lkorintio li are 9: 6, 7, "*Entadamu ena inchere ore ilo oun te nkutisho nesotu te nkutisho, ore ilo oun te nkumoi nesotu sii te nkumoi. Tumuta pooki tung'ani too ndamunot inono tayiolo entoki ninchooyo inyor metii olng'ash; ilo oishoru te nchipai enyor Enkai.*" Ore ai kitanyaanyukoto naa keipirta endaa Olaitoriani. Eitanapa Yesu o Paulo iyiook pee kinya nikiok endaa Olaitoriani (Luka 22: 19; 1 Ilkorintio 11: 25). Neaku, ore pee kupal ina neaku eng'oki te iyiook. Naa ebaiki netaasa sii kanisa e dukuya ina Injumapilini pooki, amu kejo Iasat 20: 7, "*Ore tenkolong e dukuya e wiki, kitoni tenebo aagil emukate, neikok Paulo ninche ejo pee eyooki alo te ntaaisere...*" Ekiata inkitolonyat kumok oleng pee mikias Injumapilini pooki kake eton aa eng'oki tinimikias, amu enkitanapata Olaitoriani pee kias.

Ekidol te Yohana 8: 31-47 ajo eng'oki sii tiniany Yesu Kristo. Amu, kelimu ninye esipata, neaku ore pee iany esipata keaku eng'oki (Ing'orai sii Yohana 15: 22-24).

Anaata mikiata osiligi tenkaraki ng'ok tenemetii osarge le Yesu. Kake etejo Yesu te Matayo egira aimaki enkikompe naipirta endaa Olaitoriani, "*Entook pooki, amu osarge lai ele lo sotua oibukori tenkaraki oo lkumok te mpalakinoto oo ng'ok*" (Matayo 26: 27, 28). Eitorrok oleng ng'ok naa ore oltung'ani osujita enkoitoi oo ng'ok kesujita sii shetani anaa enajo 1 Yohana 3: 8. Kake eton ekiata osiligi tenkaraki osarge le Yesu. Neliki iyiook Petero inchere, "*Iyiololo aajo, etalakuaki intae too rrekiei linyi lemeeta tipat litujung'utuo too loo papaai linyi, mme too ntokitin naarruoyo anaa enkosholai o sahabu kake to sarge ogol enkinyiang'a le Kristo, otiu anaa olkuoo lemeeta entiyoto anaa entibili*" (1 Petero 1: 18, 19).

Kajo nanu ekidol aajo kegut ng'ok oleng alang enajo oshi Ilmaasai. Atoning'o Olmaasani apa pee ejo ninye, "Maata ng'ok." Kake kegira adamu ninye ng'ok anaa tiniaar Olmaasani metua, aashu tiniaar enkitok metua ata tenaa enoololeren. Negira sii adamu imbaa torrok naajo entaboi

tenias anaa teningil ng'utunyi, aashu teningil entito nitoiwuo. Keibala tena kisoma inchere kegut ng'ok oleng alang ina. Metaa kesipa enatejo Paulo oleng, "...*etaasa pooki ng'ok neitong'oro enkitoo e Nkai*" (Iroma 3: 23). Kake etolimuo sii Paulo ewalata pee ejo, "...*neikenaki esupatisho te mpiris enye metaa enkishorunoto pesho, te lakunoto natii atua Kristo Yesu, ilo oishorua Enkai metaa olkipoket to sarge lenye, ong'amaroyu te nkoitoo e kirukoto*" (Iroma 3: 24-25). Nikimbung sii osarge le Yesu tiatua enkibatisa (Iroma 6: 1-3).

Kelimu kulo kererin ing'ok kumok: Marko 7: 20-23; Matayo 23: 1-36; Ilgalatia 5: 19-21; Ilkolosai 3: 5-11; 1 Ilesalonike 4: 3-8; Efeso 4: 25-32; 5: 1-20; Embolunoto 21: 6-8.

**10. Nejo Olmaasani obo, "Kitaasa imbaa kumok torrok anaa kuna: kitara iltung'ana metuata, nikipuo aapurroo inkishu, nikiloloito, nikidekisho. Neaku, amaa eton eidimayu sa pee kijeu?"** Kayieu niking'as aadamu lelo tung'ana ootabua aajo pee eari Yesu metua (Matayo 27: 22; Iasat 2: 36). Emeata ninche eng'oki sapuk oleng? Keata eng'oki sapuk oleng amu etara ninche Enkerai e Nkai. Kake ore pee eliki Petero ninche ilomon oopirta Yesu ajo etopiuo neitaa Enkai ninye Olaitoriani, nening ninche tiatua iltauja lenye neikilikuan Petero nejo, "*Kaa naa kias, ilalashera lang?*" Amu, etayiolooito aajo etaasa embae torrongo oleng nerem Enkiyang'et Sinyati iltauja lenye neyieu netum enkoitoo pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok. Newaliki Petero ninche ajoki, "*Erridutu pooki tung'ani, neibatisai pooki te intae te nkarna e Yesu Kristo, pee epalakini intae ng'ok inyi; naa ing'amumu enkishorunoto e Enkiyang'et Sinyati*" (Iasat 2: 36-38). Neaku, ata hoo etara ninche Enkerai e Nkai eton eidimayu pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok tenebo Enkiyang'et Sinyati tenaa keiruk Yesu neirridu ng'ok enyena neibatisai. Naa kesipa te pooki ng'ae amu etejo sii Petero, "*Amu ore ena kisiligata eninyi apa o nkera inyi, o lelo pooki oolakua lelo pooki oopotoki Enkai kewan*" (Iasat 2: 39). Neaku, ata tenitaasa imbaa kumok torrok, eton eidimayu pee itum

empalakinoto oo ng'ok tiniruk Yesu nirridu ng'ok inono ning'amu enkitoria enye tiatua enkishui ino nikimbatisai. Niruk sii ajo etua Yesu tenkaraki ng'ok inono nepiu sii ninye pee kitum osiligi.

Ore ai atini naretu iyiook matawal ina kikilikuanata naa keipirta Saulo oji sii Paulo. Etara ninye iltung'ana apa nepik ninche jela tenkaraki era ninche ilairukok le Yesu, neyieu sii neidaikie kanisa katukul (Iasat 7: 54- 8: 1- 3; 9: 1; 22: 4-5, 19, 20; 26: 9-10; Ilgalatia 1: 13). Kake ore pee edol Yesu tenkoitoi nening oltoilo lenye ojoito inchere ore pee ear ilairukok netiu anaa kegira aar Yesu kewon, neibeakenya Paulo oleng. Kake etobiko inkolong'i uni medolisho egira sii aomon Enkai. Neirriwaki Enkai ninye oltung'ani ojo Ananias pee eliki ninye enkipankata Enkai te ninye o enkoitoi pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok. Nejoki Ananias ninye, "*Enkai oo loo papa nikitegelua tayiolo yieuna enye, nikincho toduaa ilo obo Asipani nining oltoilo te nkutuk enye; amu iaku shakeni lenye too ltung'ana pooki tenena nitoduaa o nitoning'o. Ainyoo naa taata ianyita? Inyo mikimbatisai, intukuoi ing'ok inono, impoto enkarna enye*" (Iasat 22: 14-16). Idolita ajo etuutaka Ananias ninye enkoitoi pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok ata hoo netaasa imbaa kumok torrok. Neaku Paulo olairukoni le nking'asia. Neliki iltung'ana kumok ororei le Nkai neiger sii impala tomon okuni naatii Bibilia ang. Neaku, teneas taata oltung'ani imbaa kumok torrok nerem Enkai oltau lenye pee eibeakenya, naa eton eidimayu pee eibeakenya netum empalakinoto oo ng'ok teneiruk Yesu aisho ninye oltau lenye katukul, neirridu ng'ok enyena neibatisai. Neton eidimayu sii pee eaku ninye olairukoni le nking'asia.

## **Kulie kikilikuanat**

**1. Amaa, ekeidimayu saa pee eitajeu enkerai enkirukoto e papai lenye?** Matang'as aadamu enatejo Esekiel 18: 4, "*Ing'ura, ore iltauja pooki ilaainei; oltau le papa anaa enatiu oltau le nkerai olalai sii ninye. Ore oltau pooki ooas ing'ok naa keye.*" Neaku, ore pee eas enkerai ng'ok naa ninye natum

enkitamioto. Meteleku tenaa enkiti kerai nemeiyolo toki nemegira papai lenye aiteng'en aitobiraki. Kake ekigira aaimaki enkerai botor. Ore sii to Iasat 2: 38-39 ekidol aajo kenare neiruk, neirridu, neibatisai sii inkera e lelo tung'ana pee etum empalakinoto oo ng'ok o Enkiyang'et Sinyati. Kegira aimaki inkera naatubulutua neata eng'eno nabaiki pee eiruk neirridu. Ore te mbuku o Lkolosai 2: 12 ekidol aajo keiruk oltung'ani "*tiatua enkiaas e Enkai*" neibatisai pee etum enjeunoto. Neaku, kenare neiruk enkerai kewan nemeidimayu pee eigarakino enkirukoto e papai lenye pee etum enjeunoto. Neliki sii iyiook Ilgalatia 3: 26-27 ajo kenare neata oltung'ani enkirukoto pee eaku enkerai e Nkai.

Kake matadamu ina bae ti ai oitoi inchere ore pee eiteng'en Papai inkera enyena aitobiraki naipirta Yesu o enkoitoy enye naa etiu anaa kegira ninye aitajeu inkera enyena. Amu, kesuj oshi enkitenteng'enare e papai lenye tenaa keitenteng'en ninche teng'eno, tenebo enyorrata. Keitanap Paulo iyiook te Efeso 6: 4, "*Ore intae iloo papa, emintagor inkera inyi, kake entubulu ninche te nkitamioto e utaroto o te nkiteng'enare o Laitoriani.*" Keitanap sii iyiook Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 6: 7-9 pee kinteng'en inkera ang oleng inkatitin kumok. Ing'urai Ndung'eta e Rashe 13: 24: 22: 6. Nejo Yoshua te Yoshua 24: 15, "*... kake ore nanu o Imarei lai naa aikisiaai Olaitoriani.*" Neaku, kerikoo olmarei lenye pee esuj Enkai. Ore sii taata kenare nikirik ilmareita lang pee esuj Enkai. Kesipa kelotu enkata pee egelu ninche oopeny enkoitoy enye kake keeta tipat oleng pee king'as autaki ninche enkoitoy sidai. Neaku, matonyok pee kinteng'en inkera ang too nkoitoy kumok oleng pee tenebulu nesuj enkoitoy sidai e Yesu.

Ketii ai bae nayieue nikiimaki naa inchere keeta embata oo nkanisani enkias naji eng'amunoto enkitarasaroto (keji te Kingeresa "dedication) inchere ore pee eiu enkairukoni enkerai nebulu penyo neyau intoiwuo kanisa pee eomonoki kanisa intoiwuo pee eiteng'en inkera enye aitobiraki enkoitoy e Yesu, nenyorraa sii kanisa pee eretu ninche tina siai. Naa kajo eisidai ina kias oleng amu keretu intoiwuo metadamisho tunguton pee eiteng'en inkera enye enkoitoy e Yesu. Neretu sii

kanisa metadamisho pee eretu ninche tenkomono o tenkiteng'enare. Neaku, maiteru aas ena tiatua inkanisani ang pooki. Kake matadamu aajo mejing ina kias erishata enkibatisa. Kenare neibatisai enkerai tenebulu neyiolou enaipirta enkirukoto e Yesu, ng'ok o enkirridunoto.

**2. Amaa, tenaa kepiu iltung'ana supati, kepiu sii iltung'ana torrok?** Etejo Yesu te Yohana 5: 28-29, *“Eming'asia tena, amu kelotu enkata nayooki pooki ootii nkuraren aaning oltoilo lenye. Neipang'u; ore ilootaasa isupati nejing empiunoto e nkishui; ore ilootaasa intorrok nejing empiunoto e nkiguana.”* Neaku, kesipa kepiu sii iltung'ana torrok kake ketum ninche enkiguana torrongo. Nejo sii Paulo te 2 Ilesalonike 1: 9, *“Amu keitamei te mutata oo ntarasi nekepari aaitalam enetii Olaitoriani o enetii enkitoo e nkidimata enye.”* Neaku, tenaa metii tenebo Enkai naa lasima pee etii ai wueji, metaa etopiuo nelo ai wueji nemetii Enkai. Matadamu ai bae nabo naipirta ina kikilikuanata. Ore pee ejo iltung'ana supati matadamu aajo ketum iltung'ana esupatiso nasipa tiatua Yesu ake anaa enajo Bibilia te Iroma 3: 22. Amu, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani era supat kake mera supat too nkonyek Enkai. Neaku, ore pee eiruk oltung'ani Yesu neirridu ng'ok enyena neibatisai netum empalakinoto oo ng'ok neaku oltung'ani supat too nkonyek Enkai.

**3. Kainyoo ilmalaika naa kaji eing'uaa ninche?** Ore ilmalaika naa isinkan le Nkai pee eas eyieunoto enye. Keretu ilairukok anaa enajo Ilhebrania 1: 14, *“Aime nkiyang'eta aisiayiak ake ninche pooki naairriwayioki meisiaaisho, tenkaraki lelo ootum enjeunoto.”* Nejo sii Olkerempe le Nkai 103: 20, *“Esisa Olaitoriani, o lororani lenyena pooki lelo aisiayiak lenyena oas eyieunoto enye!”*

Ore te Bibilia neipang'aki iltung'ana anaa enajo kulo kererin: Enkiterunoto 16: 7-14; 18: 1-33; 19: 1; 32: 22-32; Hosea 12: 4; Enkikena 22: 23; Ilarishak 6: 11-22; 13: 15; 1 Ilaiguanak 19: 5-9; Matayo 2: 13; Luka 1: 26; 2: 9; 22: 43; Iasat 12: 6-11.

Kake mikidolita ninche oshi taata. Ketii iltung'ana ootejo etodua. Naa ore nabo olong apa atii ina apa aji musana to Lkoroi nagira aomon Enkai naaipirta erishata elikioroto nalotu naning osiwuo sapuk oleng otalang'a enkoitoi te siadi nanu. Ore pee aibelekenya nadol orrekie te nkoitoi kake eitu adol toki. Naikilikuan Enkai tina rishata ajo kainyio ina. Eitu aning oltoilo le Nkai kake atoning'o tiatua oltau lai ajo ebaiki olmalaika laairriwaka Enkai pee ayiolou ajo ketii tenebo iyiook tina rishata. Kake eitu aikata adol olmalaika kewan. Meibala oleng ajo kaji eiko pee eretu iyiook. Kajo kenare nikisilig Enkai ajo kegira aretu iyiook ata tenaa meibala te iyiook too nkonyek ang.

Keliki iyiook Olkerempe le Nkai 148: 1-5 inchere Enkai naitayio ilmalaika tenebo inkulie tokitin anaa enkolong, olapa ilakir. Naa kelimu sii Yoab 38: 1-10 ajo ketii ilmalaika apa eton metii ena kop.

Neliki iyiook 2 Petero 2: 4 ajo eitamio Enkai ilmalaika apa nepik ninche olbalbal le nkima. Mikiyiolo aajo kanu etaase ina kake keibala ajo kesipa. Nejo Matayo 25: 41, "*Neitoki Yesu ina kata ajoki ilootii enkaina enye e kedianye, 'Enyeito intae entung'uayioki iloodia, enchom enkima oo ntarasi naitobirakaki shetani o lmalaika lenyena.*" Kake ekidol aajo eton emanimanaa shetani taata aing'oru eneiko pee emir iyiook (1 Petero 5: 8). Naa keliki iyiook Embolunoto 12: 7-17 enaipirta olarrabal otii shumata apa nelotu shetani tenebo ilmalaika lenyena ena kop pee earare ilairukok. Kake meibala oleng ajo kanu etaase ina. Kake keibala ajo eton etii iloiriruani o taata ena kop anaa teinakata apa e Yesu. Ebaiki naa Ilmalaika le shetani iloiriruani. Kake metii ilkererin oiuloki ajo neijia. Naa kejo ilkulikai inchere menyaanyuk katukul ilmalaika torrok o iloiriruani. Neaku, ore te sipata meibala ina bae katukul.

**4. Kaji etii Enkai?** Ketii ninye shumata, netii atua iyiook, netii pooki wueji. Naa ketii apa netii taata nebik intarasi. Matang'as aadamu aajo era Enkai enkiyang'et, metaa mme lasima pee etii ninye ewueji nebo (Yohana 4: 24). Nejo



Olkerempe le Nkai 33: 13-15, “*Eing’or Olaitoriani kop etii keper, nedol ninye nkera e tung’ana; ore etii ninye ine wueji enkitoo neing’orisho, neing’or lelo pooki oomanya enkop, ninye ilo oitobirua iltauja lenye pooki, nejurru nkiaasin enye pooki.*” Neaku, kejo ketii shumata anaa enajo sii kulo kererin: Olkerempe 11: 4; 14: 2; 53: 2; 102: 19; Nejo sii Bibilia ore pee kiruk Yesu nepuonu Enkai Yesu o Enkiyang’et Sinyati aajing atua iyiook (Yohana 14: 23). Keliki iyiook Olkerempe le Nkai 139: 1-18 ajo ketii e Nkai pooki wueji . Nejo olkereri le 7 – 12, “*Kaji nanu alo pee ailany Enkiyang’et ino? Anaa kaji nanu alo pee aailany iyie? Tenailep nanu alo shumata, itii iyie ine! Tenaibir nanu endapash ai te nemeneng’a itii iyie ine! Tenalo nanu too naipuko e nkakenya. Nalo amany enaiposha, ore sii teine naa enkaina ino naarikoo, naa enkaina ino e tatene naibung nanu. Tenajo nanu, ‘Incho maaitemoui nanu enaimin, ore ewang’an naamanita nanu neaku enkewarie,’ ore ninye enaimin nememisimis te iyie, kewang enkewarie anaa endama; amu etiu enaimin anaa ewang’an te iyie.*” Neaku, ore pee kidamu aajo ketii Enkai ewueji nebo naa kipong’ori, amu etii ninye pooki wueji. Kejo Enkigilata oo Nkitanapat 4: 39, “*Entayiolo naa taata, ena olong nipikipiki iltauja linyi inchere, Olaitoriani ninye Enkai te shumata o tiabori enkop; meetae likae.*” Neaku, ketii pooki wueji. Nejo sii Ndung’eta e Rashe 15: 3, “*Etii inkonyek o Laitoriani pooki wueji, eing’orita lelo torrok o lelo supati.*” Neitore sii Enkai intokitin pooki etii shumata neitore enkop (Ing’orai sii Yoshua 2: 11; 3: 11; Matayo 11: 25). Nejo sii Yesu te Matayo 28: 18, “*Aaishooki enkidimata pooki te shumata o te nkop.*” Neaku, keng’ar enkai o Yesu enkitoria te shumata o te nkop. Naa ore pee ejo “aaishooki” kegira aimaki Enkai amu Enkai naishoo ninye ina kidimata.

Matadamu sii enajo Ilmaasai, “Enkai nalakua, Enkai nataana.” Nejo sii Bibilia te Yeremia 23: 23, “*Kara nanu Enkai nataana, Olaitoriani ojo, neme Enkai nalakua? Keidim oltung’ani aisudoi kewan too wuejitin oo nkisudorot pee madol nanu ninye? Olaitoriani ojo. Eimabore nanu shumata o enkop? Olaitoriani ojo.*” Neaku, meeta ewueji nilo pee

ilany Enkai amu ketaana nelakua. Nejo Paulo to Iasat 17: 27, “*Neitaa ninche peyie etum aaing’oru Enkai, pee ebaiki ake neirrapirrapu, nebaiki netum, hoo nemelakuaniki ninye hoo obo lang, amu ‘Ninye kinchuyie, naa ninye kipuoyie.’*” Neaku, ketaaniki Enkai iyiook nelakua sii tenkata nabo. Kake menare nikiasishore elakuani Enkai anaa enkitolonyata pee mikiiruk ninye anaa enajo Paulo te Iroma 10: 5-10.

Ore ai bae naipirta ina kikilikuanata naa inchere ore pee elotu Yesu ena kop eewuo sii Enkai enikitii amu kejo Yohana 1: 14, “*Neaku Ororei olesen neton tiatua iyiook, nikitoduaa enkitoo enye, naa enkitoo o Inoti Obo le Papa, obore empiris o esipata.*” Naa kesipa ketii Enkai netii Yesu neme entoki nabo kake ore pee kidol Yesu kidol sii empukunoto Enkai kewon anaa enajo Yesu te Yohana 14: 9, “*Ore olaatoduaa nanu netoduaa Papa...*” Nejo sii Yohana 1: 18, “*Meeta oltung’ani ai kata otoduaa Enkai; ilo inoti obo laa Enkai otii olgoo le Papa, oibalunye ninye.*” Neaku, keibalunye sii Yesu ajo aing’ae Enkai.

Ore ai bae nabo naa kejo sii Bibilia ketii Enkai apa netii taata netii intarasi (Embolunoto 1: 8; 21: 6). Nejo sii Bibilia ketii Yesu apake netii taata nebik intarasi (Embolunoto 1: 17; 22: 13). Metaa era sii Yesu Enkai.

## **5. Kaing’ae oiguenare enkop (iltung’ana) tenkiting’oto Enkai aashu Yesu aashu ilkulikae lairukok?**

Ore pee kisom ilkererin oopirta ina bae ekidol aajo kelimu ajo keiguenare kulo pooki.

**Yesu** – (Mesia) - Isaya 11: 3-4; Yohana 5: 22, 27; (kake Yohana 12: 47); Iasat 10: 42; 2 Timoteo 4: 1; Yuda 1: 14-15; Embolunoto 19: 11.

**Enkai kewon** – Olk. 9: 7-8; 58: 11; 75: 7; 96: 10; 96: 13; Isaya 33: 22; Yohana 8: 50; 12: 48; 1 Ilkorintio 4: 4-5; Ilhebrania 10: 30-31; 12: 23; 13: 4; Yakobo 4: 12; 1 Petero 1:

17; 1 Petero 2: 23; 4: 5 (melimu ajo aing'ae); Embolunoto 20: 11-15.

**Enkai te Yesu** – Iasat 17: 31; Iroma 2: 16; 3: 6.

**Olaitoriani** – Embolunoto 6: 10; 18: 8; 2 Timoteo 4: 8.

**Ilairukok** – 1 Ilkorintio 6: 2-3; Matayo 19: 28.

**Ilkipaareta le Yesu le dukuya** - Luka 22: 29-30; Embolunoto 20: 4 (Aashu ilairukok. Meibala).

Ore pee kidamu kulo kererin pooki keibala kuna baa: Keibala ajo ore enkiguena kewan naa keiteru te Nkai. Kake keibala sii ajo keng'arie Enkai ilkulikae ina kiguana anaa Yesu, ilkipaareta le Yesu, tenebo ilairukok ate. Keibala sii ajo ketii enkiguena. Ore pee kiyiolou aajo ketii enkiguena anaata king'oru enkoitoi pee kitum enjeunoto. Naa Yesu oitajeu iyiook teina kiguana (Yohana 3: 16-18; Iroma 3: 22-26; 5: 9-11; Iroma 6: 1-4; 8: 1-4; Efeso 1: 7; 1 Yohana 2: 2).

**6. Kaji eikununo ilng'ejepa amu kitoning'o ina te kanisa naje?** Ore te Bibilia keipirta olairukoni otum enkidimata naing'uaa Enkai aashu Enkiyang'et Sinyati pee eiro to lng'ejepa leitu aikata ninye eisoma anaa enataase tenkolong e Pentekoste (Iasat 2: 1-13). Nejo embata oo ltung'ana inchere kepaasha ilng'ejepa to Lkorintio o to Iasat ematua are. Nejo ore to Lkorintio keipirta iltung'ana ooilepilep toolng'ejepa lenye neesishore iltoiloishi, kake mme sii duo enkutuk nayioloi. Kake majo kesipa ina amu etejo Paulo keidimayu pee eibeleyenye lelo ng'ejepa.<sup>91</sup> Tenaa neijia etiu, anaata sii eeta sii enkipankata anaa enkutuk nayioloi. Naa ore pee eilepilep oltung'ani mme sii duo embae enking'asia ina amu keidim pooki ng'ae ataasa ina.

Neaku, ore enikias naa kayieu nikisipu enatejo Paulo naipirta ilng'ejepa to Lkorintio le dukuya ematua e 14.

Kegira Paulo arerioo lelo tung'ana ootii Korintio amu kegira ninche aapong'ori tialo ilng'ejepa. Neaku, matisipu enkikoo enye pee kiyiolou empukunoto oo lng'ejepa. Kake matang'as aasipu 1 Ilkorintio 12: 29-31 pee eikilikuan Paulo ninche, "*Keiro pooki to lng'ejepa oopaasha?*" Ore ewalata naa a, a. Amu, keeta osesen le Yesu irubat kumok neeta sii iltung'ana inkishoorot naapasha. Neaku, maape dukuya aimaki 1 Ilkorintio ematua e 14.

(1) Ore embae e dukuya naa entusuj enkoitoi enyorrata. Etejo Paulo kewan, "*Entuunokinoto enyorrata empirare ...*" (1 Ilkorintio 14: 1). Ore enkoitoi enyorrata naa enkoitoi sii emborron, olng'ur nemetii olom (1 Ilkor 13: 1-7). Naa tinijo iata enkishorunoto oo lng'ejepa kake miata enyorrata nimiata emboron tenebo olng'ur, naa pesho ina kishorunoto ino.

(2) Eng'oru inkishoorot e nkiyang'et kake enturukie ina kishorunoto e likioroto olkilikuai le Nkai amu enkoitoi naibala naa kening iltung'ana enijoito. Nejo Paulo kewan, "*...eng'oru nkishorot e nkiyang'et, neisul ina kishorunoto e likioroto o lkilikuai le Nkai*" (1 Ilkorintio 14: 1).

(3) Ore pee iro to lng'ejep oje nemetii oltung'ani oning ina kutuk, nemetii enkibelekenyata, naa Enkai ake nayiolo enijoito. Meishiakino tiniasishore ilng'ejepa te nkoitoi empiani amu ore tipat e nkishooroto naa pee ishet kanisa aa osesen le Yesu. Etejo Paulo kewan, "*Neishooki pooki tung'ani ewang'an enkiyang'et naretie lkulikae tung'ana pooki*" (1 Ilkorintio 12: 7). Keikash tenemeiro katukul tenemeret ina kiroroto iltung'ana. Nejo Paulo kewan, "*Ore ilo oiro to lng'ejep oje neme oltung'ani eirorie kake Enkai, amu mening'u oltung'ani enajo; nkisudorot eiro aibonu*" (1 Ilkorintio 14: 2). Netii iltung'ana oojo ore tenkaraki kejo nemegira airorie ilo tung'ani ilkulikae tung'ana, megira airo

ninye enkutuk naje kake kegira ailepilep too rorei lemeyioloji (keji “*ecstatic utterances*” te Kingeresana). Kake kajo mesipa ina. Megira airorie iltung’ana amu metii iltung’ana ooyiolo ina kutuk nemetii oltung’ani oyiolo eneiko pee eibeleyenya ina kutuk. Neaku, ore tenkaraki keyiolo Enkai inkutukie pooki naa ninye ake nayiolo enajoito ilo tung’ani. Neaku, kegira Paulo aikok ninche pee epal ina amu meret kanisa.

(4) Keikash elikioroto olkilikuai le Nkai tenkoitoo naibala amu keshet neitagol kanisa. Igirara aabeleyenya imbaa amu ore te ntae keeta enkiroroto oo lng’ejepa tipat alang elikioroto. Kake meishiakino ina. Etejo Paulo kewan, “*Kake ore ilo olimu olkilikuai le Nkai naa iltung’ana eirorie aliki mbaa naashetu, neisisaa (aashu neitagol), neilejilej*” (1 Ilkorintio 14: 3).

(5) 1 Ilkor. 14: 4 - Ore pee iro too lng’ejepa nemeyiolo iltung’ana ina kutuk nemetii oltung’ani oyiolo aibeleyenya, naa enkoitoo empiani (selfish). Etejo Paulo ore enyorrata naa, “*...neme naaret kewan ake eing’oru*” (1 Ilkorintio 13: 5). Keikash tino enkutuk naibala nayiolo pooki ng’ae amu tinias ina nishet nintubulu kanisa. Neaku, meishiakino tiniasishore ilng’ejepa pee intubulu kewan ake. Nejo Paulo kewan, “*Ore ilo oiro te likae ng’ejep kewan eitubulu; ore ilo olimu olkilikuai le Nkai naa esirit eitubulu*” (1 Ilkor. 14: 4).

(6) Keidimayu pee aa sidai enkiroroto o lng’ejepa tenaa iro enkutuk nayiolo iltung’ana aashu etii oltung’ani oyiolo aibeleyenya, kake keikash oleng elikioroto olkilikuai le Nkai. Ore ilo olimu olkilikuai naa ninye oyiolo tipat onkishoorot alang ilo oiro too lng’ejepa. Mme torrongo ilng’ejepa tenaa keeta irorei enkipankata neibala pee eidimi aabeleyenya neret kanisa. Kake tenaa kegira ailepilep iltung’ana ake anaa enidol taata, kaji eiko pee eyiolo oltung’ani eneiko pee eibeleyenya ina kutuk. Meyiolo katukul. Metaa meeta sii erishunoto (*discernment te Kingeresana*) naipirta lelo ng’ejepa anaa enaimaka Paulo te 1 Ilkorintio 12: 10. Nejo Paulo kewan,

*“Kayieu naaji nanu niroro pooki te lelo ng’ejepa, kake eisul ayieu oleng nilimumu olkilikuai le Nkai. Ore ololimu olkilikuai le Nkai ninye olkitok alang ilo oiro too lng’ejepa, aashu naa teneetae olowalu pee eretu ashetu kanisa”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 5). Ore taata idol ajo eibelekenya iltung’ana ina bae katukul nejo eikitok ilo oiro too lng’ejepa alang ilo olimu olkilikuai. Kake etapong’ori ninche.

(7) Meyau ilng’ejepa lemeyioloi lemeeta enkibelekenyata eretoto te kanisa. Kake ore pee eibala elikioroto aashu enkiteng’enare naa keret kanisa. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Ore enkaraki ina ilalashera, tenalotu naaji enitii nairo too lng’ejepa, ainyoo eret ina te ntai, aime enaikash tenaa kairo irorei le mbolunoto aashu le ng’eno aashu le naibon aashu le nkiteng’enare ina kata airorie intae”* (1 Ilkor. 14: 6)?

(8) Keitanyamalisho naa pesho ilng’ejepa tenemeata enkipankata nemeibala nemeidim oltung’ani aibelekenya ninche. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Neijia sii etiu too ntokitin nemeishu anaa endule aashu enkawuo oo sinkolioitin, teneaku ore eoshitoi, nemening’unoyu osinkolio ooshitoi, kaji eiko pee eyiolouni aajo kalo sinkolio ilo. Naa amaa tenemeibala enkorui e mowuo, aing’ae orretena alo olarrabal? Neijia naa etiu, teneitu ilimu ororei ooibala to lng’ejep lino, kaji eiko pee ening’unoyu ina nilimu? Keaku enkiyape ake irorie...”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 7-9).

(9) Meishiakino teneiro iltung’ana too lng’ejepa tenemetii oltung’ani oibelekenyu enajoito ninche, amu tenemetii oltung’ani oibelekenyaki ninche kening iltung’ana anaa iltung’ana leeiking’a. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Kajo ake, keetae mpukunot kumok enkorui (inkutukie) te nkop, nemeetae hoo enemeeta ake enajo. Neaku tenemayiolo enejo ina kutuk, naaku nanu oleeking’a teina kutuk, neaku sii ninye olomoni te nanu”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 10-11).

(10) Kesipa iyieuu inkishorunot kake ore enaisul naa tininyokinyoko aaing'oru nena kishorunot naashet kanisa. Ming'oruru nena kishorunot nemesetu kanisa. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Neijia sii itiuu intae, ore amu adol ajo iyieuu naleng niaatata inkitoduaarot enkiyang'et, entonyok naa entejo maisulie pee eshetu esirit”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 12).

(11) Tiniyieu niro too lng'ejepa naa keishiakino tinimbelekeny sii enkutuk ino pee ening ilkulikae. Naa keibala inchere ore pee miyiolo enijoito nimiyoilo eninko pee imbelekenyu metoning'o ilkulikae, keikash tinigira. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Enchoo naa ilo oiro to lng'ejep oje, eomonu meishori enkidimata ewalunoto”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 13).

(12) Ore enkoitoi sidai naisul tiniomon too lng'ejepa naa tiniomon nisilig enkiyang'et e Nkai tiatua iyie kake kenare niomon sii too ndamunot inchere iyilo katukul enijoito. Niliki ilkulikae enijoito aibelekeny pee eidim aatejo, “Esai.” Amu ore pee iomon tenkoitoi nemeibala metum ilkulikai eretoto. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Amu tenaomon to lng'ejep oje, enkiyang'et ai naomon, kake meeta enaitayu ndamunot aainei. Kaa naa aas? Kaomon ake te nkiyang'et ai kake aomon ake sii too ndamunot aainei narany te nkiyang'et naisis ake sii tenarany ake sii te ndamunot ai. Amu tininchooyo enashe tenkiyang'et ino, kaji eiko likae oton teina tumo pee ejo “Esai” teina ashe ino tenemeyiolo enijoito”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 14-16).

(13) Enkoitoi empiani tiniomon tenkutuk (olng'ejep) nemeyioloji nemetii sii oltung'ani oibelekeny ina kutuk, amu meret ilkulikae. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Keidim ataa sidai oleng ina kishooroto ino enashe, kake eitu eret ilo likae”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 17). Kajo ketii enyamali teilo rorei oji “alang.” Anaata eibelekenya teina Bibilia te Kimaasai (naitayioki 1992) metaa kejo “oleng.”

Nejo sii Paul to Lfilipi 2: 4, *“Enchoo pooki te intae meaku mbaa enyena ake eing’or kake nchoo sii eing’or inoo lkulikae.”* Nejo sii Paulo kewan te 1 Ilkorintio 10: 24, *“Emincho eaku enaret kewan ake eing’oru oltung’ani, kake enchoo eing’oru oltung’ani enaret olikae.”*

(14) Ore tiatua enchula e kanisa keikash teneiro oltung’ani te nkoitoi naibala pee etum ilkulikae eretoto. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Kashukoki Enkai enashe nchere kairo nanu too lng’ejepa alang intae pooki. Kake ore tiatua entumo nayieue nairo irorei imiet loo ndamunot aainei, pee atum atuutai sii ninche lelo kulikae; alang tenairo irorei iip tomon te likae ng’ejep”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 18, 19). Kegira Paulo aimaki entumo naje enetii iltung’ana lemeyiolo lelo ng’ejepa nemetii sii oltung’ani oyiolo aibelekenya ninche. Amu, kejo ore pee eiro oltung’ani tiatua enchula kenare neyiolo ilo tung’ani kewan tipat e lelo ng’ejepa aashu ketii likae oyiolo eneiko pee eibelekenyu ina kutuk. Ore pee metii naa keikash tenegira (1 Ilkorintio 14: 27-28). Ketii iltung’ana oojo keiro Paulo too lng’ejepa tenkata enye tenemetii iltung’ana te siri (private). Kake kidol tolkereri le 14: 22 inchere ore tipat oo lng’ejepa naa pee eaku olmonokie too leitu eiruk. Neaku, tenaa keiro Paulo too lng’ejepa te siri kaji eiko pee eretu ileitu eiruk? Ebaiki netaasishore Paulo ilng’ejepa pee eirorie Ilgiriki amu keeta oshi ninche inkutukie kumok. Neaku, keretu ninye teneiro enkutuk enye amu keing’asia ninche tenedol ajo keiro ina kutuk neitu aikata eisom.<sup>92</sup>

(15) Ore ina oitoi nigirara aasuj intae Ilkorintio naa etiu anaa enkoitoi oo nkeru amu meret ilkulikae. Igirara aadamu ate ake nerikino intae ajo ore nena kishorunot naa keipirta kanisa pooki. Ore too ndamunot inyi entaa iltung’ana ootubulutua. Amu, kedamu ninche ilkulikae alang maate ake. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Lalashera laainei emiaku nkeru too ndamunot inyi. Ore too ntorrok entotiu anaa nkeru kutiti, kake ore too ndamunot inyi entubulu entimitunye”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 20). (Keikash tenetii ilo rorei “entubulu” pee eibalayu tipat eilo



kereri. Amu metii ilo rorei teina Bibilia te Kimaasai naitayioki 1992.) Ore pee ejo *“ore too ntorrok entotiu anaa nkera”* naa kegira aimaki inchere pee medamu nemesuj nkoitoi torrok pee eata oltau sidai anaa enkerai. Neaku, idolita ajo kegira aimaki inchot pokira are oonkera, amu keya neeta empiani kake ore inkulie katitin keeta iltauja sidain oleng. Eimaka sii Paulo ina bae te 1 Ilkor. 3: 2-3 pee ejo, *“Kule aitotiyie intae, mme endaa nagol....”* Inchere, eton eitu ebulu ninche amu eton etii enchankar tiatua ninche netii sii olom.

(16) Ore ilng’ejepa naa olmonekie te lelo leitu eiruk pee edol Entii Enkai, enkidimata oltung’ani ogira airo, enkiguena Enkai naipirta ng’ok, nedol sii ajo kesipa enajoito ninye. Kake keaku olmonekie ake tenaa keibala oleng ajo embae enking’asia naing’uaa Enkai. Ore isapipiyeti oitodolu aajo embae enking’asia naa tenaa kegira airo oltung’ani enkutuk nasipa naatae nemeyiolo ninye apa neitu eisom metayiolo. Naa tenaa kedol iltung’ana ina keeku olmonekie osipa oitodolu ajo ketii Enkai tenebo ninye. Kake kenare sii nikijo tenaa kelimu ilo tung’ani esipata nemegilunore ororei le Nkai, amu keeta sii shetani engolon pee eas imbaa enking’asia. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Etejo Lkigerot tiatua Nkitanapat: ‘Airorie nanu ele orere too ltung’ana le kulie kutukie, too nkutukie oo ltung’ana leeiking’a, kake ore etiu neijia nemaaning ninche nanu.’ Neijia ajo Olaitoriani. Neaku ore ina kiroroto oo lng’ejepa mme olmonekie te lelo ooiruko kake te lelo leitu eiruk, kake ore elikioroto o rorei mme ene lelo leitu eiruk kake enoo looiruko”* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 21, 22). Kegira Paulo aishoru enkitanyaanyukoto naipirta lelo tung’ana ooling’uaa Asiria pee epuonu apa aarare lelo ootii Israel lemegira aasuj Enkai, amu keeta ninche ai kutuk nemeyiolo Israel. Ketumi kulo kererin te mbuku e Isaya 28: 11-12. Neaku, enkiguena naaipirta lelo leitu eiruk Enkai. Metaa ore sii ilng’ejepa keaku enkiguena te lelo leitu eiruk Enkai. Amu, ore pee ening nena kutukie neyiolou ajo eewuo Enkai enetii ninche neirridu neiruk Yesu.

(17) Kake entayiolo inchere ore pee iroro too lng'ejepa nemetii oltung'ani owalu enajoito ninche, nemetii iltung'ana ooyiolo ina kutuk, naa keaku enyamali sapuk oleng te lelo leitu eiruk teneponu enchula ino. Amu, mening'u ninche enijoitoto nejo ninche itomode aashu iatata iloiriruani. Kake ore anaa enikitejo, tenaa ketii oltung'ani oibelekenya nena kutukie aashu ketii oltung'ani ake oyiolo ina kutuk, naa eisidai ilng'ejepa. Nemejo ina kata ileitu eiruk iatata iloiriruani. Nejo Paulo kewan, *"Teneiturrurro entumo pooki tenebo neuro pooki ng'ae too lng'ejepa, nepuonu iltung'ana ake duoo leitu eiruk, eimejo lelo, 'Oloirirua pae iatata' "* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 23). Neaku, keyieu nikijur imbaa pooki pee mikinture iltung'ana leitu eiruk pesho.

(18) Keikash tenelimu oltung'ani olkilikuai tenkoitoi naibala pee etum ileitu eiruk eretoto nerem Enkai iltauja lenye nenyorraa aajo ketii Enkai enchula oo lairukok. Nejo Paulo kewan, *"Kake tenaa olkilikuai le Nkai elikioo pooki ng'ae nelotu oltung'ani ake duoo aashu ejing'u oleitu eiruk, ore embae pooki naning neputu metadamisho naleng. Ore nkisudorot o ltau lenye neibalunyekei newang'u. Nebatata ina kata tenkomom enye neomon Enkai, neibalunye ajo, 'Esipa etii Enkai tenebo intae' "* (1 Ilkorintio 14: 24, 25). Ore pee ejo pooki ng'ae meutu ina inchere eisidai teneiro iltung'ana pooki tenkata nabo. Amu, teneas ina mening sii iltung'ana olkilikuai. Neliki Paulo enkoitoi nasuji to lkereri le 31 pee ejo, *"Itumutumu pooki erishata nilimunyaenye olkilikuai oing'uaa Enkai, **moobo**, pee eyiolou pooki neitagoli"* (1 Ilkor. 14: 31). Metaa keeta enchula enkipankata pee etum iltung'ana pooki enkiteng'enare naning'unoyu.

(19) Ore imbaa pooki naasi te nkata eseremare naa kenare neasi tenkoitoi nashet neitagol kanisa. Nejo Paulo kewan, *"Aikijo aa naa, lalashera laainei? Teneaku inturrurrote, nebaiki neterretene likae eeta osinkolio anaa eeta enkisoma, e mbolunoto, e nkiroroto oo lng'ejepa aashu enkitawalata, kake*

*enchoo nena pooki eaku ine nchetunoto ake eilo turrur” (1 Ilkor. 14: 26).*

(20) Tena keiro oltung’ani too lng’ejepa naa lasima pee etii enkibelekenyata, aashu ewalunoto, neuro sii moobo. Tena keidimayu pee eibelekenyi naa keutu ina inchere lasima pee eata ina kutuk enkipankata naibala anaa inkutukie pooki tenkop. Ore pee meeta meidimayu pee etii enkibelekenyata nasipa. Amu, meeta enjurrunoto ina kata. Ore pee metii oltung’ani owalu anaata egira katukul. Nedamisho too ndamunot enyena neirorie Enkai, kake metii oltoilo. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Teneetae enkiroroto oo lng’ejepa, enchoo aare eiro aairukuruko anaa okuni nimintogiroo ina, naa enchoo eirukuruko, ninchosho oltung’ani obo ewalu, alimu enajo. Naa tenemeetae olowalu, ninchosho ilo oiro to lng’ejep egira etii olturrur neirorie kewan neirorie Enkai” (1 Ilkorintio 14: 27-28).* Neaku, ore pee eiro iltung’ana pooki tenkata nabo naa kegira agilunore enatejo Paulo. Ore pee eiro iltung’ana kumok naa kegira agilunore enatejo Paulo.

Ore enkikilikuanata naibung’akino ina bae naa inchere, *“Ainyoo pee iyieu niroro too lng’ejepa tenaa metii oltung’ani otii enchula oyiolo ina kutuk nemetii sii oltung’ani oyiolo aibelekenya ina kutuk tenjurrunoto naibala? Eimme keikash tinilimu olkilikuai le Yesu tenkoittoi naibala?* Amu, ore pee ilo dukuya airo too lng’ejepa tenemetii lelo naa ibolito emilanko pee ejing’u olwuasa.

(21) Anaata aa ketii sii enkipankata sidai te lelo ooyieu nelimu olkilikuai le Yesu. Nejurri imbaa pooki. Naa keiro moobo. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Ore lelo ooata olkilikuai oing’uaa Enkai, enchoo aare aashu okuni eiro, neineneng lelo kulikae irorei lenye. Naa teneaku ore eirorita obo neinepu likae oton enatabolokoki neng’as ilo le dukuya agira. Itumutumu pooki erishata nilimunya olkilikuai oing’uaa Enkai, moobo, pee eyiolou pooki neitagoli” (1 Ilkor. 14: 29-31).*

(22) Kenare neitore oltung'ani enkiyang'et enye inkatitin pooki. Neaku, tenejo oltung'ani kepuku irorei ake neme nanu oitore, naa kelejita kewan nemeing'uaa ina bae Enkai. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Ore enkiyang'et e lelo ooata olkilikuai le Nkai ninche ooitore; amu ore Enkai, mme Enkai e ng'uyan kake ene seriani anaa enatiu too sirito pooki oo sinyat”* (1 Ilkor. 14: 32-33).

(23) Meishiakino tinikimit enkiroroto oo lng'ejepa tenaa keasi tenkoitoti sidai anaa enatejo Paul. Kake keikash teneing'oru iltung'ana ina kishooroto elikioroto olkilikuai. Naa kenare neasi imbaa pooki te nkipankata sidai naret kanisa. Nejo Paulo kewan, *“Neaku lalashera laainei, enosai olkilikuai le Nkai te nkisasion, naa emimit enkiroroto oo lng'ejepa, kake enchoo ebarakini aas pooki toki too nkiririkinot”* (1 Ilkor. 14: 39-40). Kake ore pee mesuj iltung'ana enatejo Paulo neitaakuno anaa kegira airo too lng'ejepa kake measita ina, kajo nanu keidimayu katukul pee kimitiki ninche amu eitanapa sii Paulo iyiook pee kijur imbaa pooki. Neaku, pesho ina jurrunoto tenaa ekidol aajo kegira iltung'ana aapong'ori nemeeta enikias pee kimitiki ninche.

**Kayieu nikisipu sii isipat naipirta enkomono.** Ore enedukuya kidol tolkereri le 16-17 tina matua nikitii inchere kenare neibala inkomonoritin pee eidim iltung'ana atejo, “Esai.” Kake ore pee eiro iltung'ana pooki tenkata nabo naa kegol oleng pee ening ilkulikae nejo, “Esai.” Etiu anaa enatejo Paulo te naipirta enkiroroto oo lng'ejepa tenemetii oltung'ani owalu aashu tenegira iltung'ana airo pooki tenkata nabo, etejo mesidai ina amu kegira aadamu iltung'ana ate alang kanisa pooki. Ore ai sipata naa inchere ore pee eiro iltung'ana too lng'ejepa aashu kelimu olkilikuai, etejo Paulo keas moobo aashu kejo keirukuruko (14: 27, 31). Kejo neijia pee etii enkipankata sidai te kanisa netum sii iltung'ana pooki eretoto. Ore te nchula menare nedamu oltung'ani kewan ake, kake kenare nedamu enkoitoti pee eitagol ilkulikae. Neaku,

kenare nikibulu aaku iltung'ana ootubulutua pee meji anaa enatejo Paulo tenaipirta lelo tung'ana ootii Ilkorintio, "*Lalashera laainei emiaku nkerá too ndamunot inyi*" (1 Ilkor. 14: 20). Amu, tiniyo ias tenkaraki kewan ake itiu anaa enkerai. Neaku, tenaa igira adamu iyieunot inono ake tapala tadamu ilkulikae pee iretu ninche.

**7. Kainyioo tipat enkiwuang'ata teneiwuang esaita (lightning)?** – Kesipa kear enkiwuang'ata intokitin kake keeta sii tipat te iyiook tena kop. Keretu iyiook apik entoki naji "nitrates" atua inkulupuok. Neretu "*nitrates*" (te Kingeresa) inkaitubulu pooki nikitum sii iyiook eretoto amu ekinya oshi inkaitubulu.<sup>93</sup> Neaku, keidimayu pee egira Enkai aretu iyiook ata tinimikiyiolo aajo kegira aretu iyiook. Neaku, ebaiki nejo oltung'ani lemeiruk Enkai meeta tipat enkiwuang'ata e Nkai. Kake keeta Enkai ng'eno sapuk oleng alang oltung'ani.

### **8. Kainyioo tipat enkikurrukur e Nkai eshaita?**

Keibung'akino enkikurrukur o enkiwuang'ata naa keasayu tenelotu enkiwape nairobi aosh enkiwape nairowua. Ore pee eosho pokira nelotu enkiwuang'ata tenebo enkikurrukur. Ore oshi keng'as alotu enkiwuang'ata neitoki alotu enkikurrukur. Ore tina kipankata Enkai ekidol eng'eno enye tenebo engolon enye. Meeta oltung'ani oitore ina bae. Kejo ororei le Nkai, "*Etii oltoilo lo Laitoriani shumata nkariak; etadara Enkai e nkitoo, Olaitoriani te shumata nkariak kumok. Kegol oltoilo lo Laitoriani ebore oltoilo lo Laitoriani enkitoo. Egil oltoilo lo Laitoriani iltarakua egil Olaitoriani iltarakua le Lebanon*" (Olkerempe le Nkai 29: 3-5). Nejo sii Yoab 37: 2-5, "*Toning'o endarata oltoilo lenye o endarata napuku tenkutuk enye. Abori keper pooki eimie ninye ina darata, ore enkiwuang'ata enye, neisho meshomo ilpijat pooki le nkop. Ore pee elusoo neikurrukur oltoilo lenye; nedaru ninye to ltoilo lenye le nkitoo neimeibooyo ninye inkiwuang'at tenening'o oltoilo lenye. Edaru Enkai tenking'asia to ltoilo lenye; eas ninye imbaa sapuki nimikindim aatoning'u.*" Ore

sii tenelotu enchan tenebo enkijape, enkiwung'ata o enkikurrukur naa keretu enkop amu keya ilantera inkulie wuejitin, neitobir sii enkijape netum sii enkop enchan pee ebulu intokitin.<sup>94</sup> Neaku, keyiolo Enkai eneiko pee eramat iyiook.

**9. Kaji eikununo ina kiti toki ninya o ena toki niok Jumapili te kanisa?** Ore ina kikilikuanata naa keipirta endaa Olaitoriani. Ore pee miyiolo tipat eina toki naa ebaiki nidamu ajo meeta tipat. Kake ore pee iyiolou tipat eina toki nidol ajo keeta enkipirta te lelo oogira aanya. Ore apa meyiolo iltung'ana tipat osintano le sipitali, kejo enkiti toki nemeeta tipat. Kake ore pee eyiolou iltung'ana tipat nyenorraa oleng, naa keishu iltung'ana kumok taata tenkaraki osintano tenebo engolon Enkai naasisho tiatua ilo shani lo sintano le sipitali. Nikiyiolo sii aajo keidimayu pee eeta tipat oleng enkiti toki alang entoki sapuk. Keeta tipat oleng ilo giso opik olpayian esiankiki enye nepiki sii esiankiki olbarnoti lenye, hoo naa enkiti toki. Keipirta enkisiligata, enyorrata naata ninche to likae olikae. Naa etiu sii anaa olning'o te ninche inchere megil ninche ina kiyama te loloito aashu too nkulie otoi.

Neaku, ina kiti mukate nikinya te Jumapili te kanisa naa keeta tipat oleng. Amu, keipirta osesen le Yesu otua te shumata osalaba tenkaraki ng'ok ang. Ore pee kinya nikidamu ninye nikishukoki Enkai enashe oleng tenkaraki olng'ur lenye te iyiook. Ore ina kiti kikompe naa keipirta osarge le Yesu oibukoyie ninye te shumata osalaba. Ore osarge lenye naa keipirta empalakinoto oo ng'ok neipirta sii olning'o le Yesu ng'ujuk. Neaku enkeeya enye tenebo empiunoto enye olkitamanyunoto lo Lning'o Ng'ujuk. Keliki iyiook kulo kererin enaipirta nena baa: Matayo 26: 26-29; Marko 14: 22-26; Luka 22: 17-20. Ore sii pee eas ilairukok ina kedamu enjeunoto enye pee eiruk, neirridu neibatisae amu ina kata enoto empalakinoto oo ng'ok tenkaraki osarge le Yesu. Neponaa sii Paulo to Lkorintio le dukuya 11: 26 ina bae naipirta endaa Olaitoriani, *"Amu ore enkata pooki ninosinosa ena mukate niokioko ena kikompe, naa enkeeya o Laitoriani*

*ilikioo o meeu.*” Neaku, ore pee kias ina naa ekigira aalikioo aajo keeta tipat oleng enkeeya e Yesu te iyiook. Neeta sii tipat too lkulikae amu keipirta empalakinoto oo ng’ok naa eton etii iltung’ana kumok ootii atua ng’ok enyena.

**10. Ore pee alo abaiki inkanisani kumok kadol ajo kesesh eitayu iropiyiani aapik olbene, kake menya ina mukate nemeok ina kikompe kila Jumapili.** Kaji eikununo ina bae? Maa, ore enedukuya, ketii inkanisani naajo mme lasima pee enya ina mukate neok ina kikompe Jumapilini pooki. Kake tenaa olkitamanyunoto le nkirukoto ang ina kias, ainyioo pee meas Jumapilini pooki? Naa ekiata sii enkitanyaanyukoto sidai oleng teina mbuku naji Iasat oo Lkipaareta 20: 7, amu etejo Luka, *“Ore te nkolong e dukuya e wiki, kitoni tenebo aagil emukate, neikok Paulo ninche ejo pee eyooki alo te ntaaisere....”* (Ing’orai sii 1 Ilkorintio 11: 20). Idolita ajo keeta olkerreti pee enya endaa Olaitoriani ina kata pee eiturrurro te Jumapili. Matadamu aajo ore pee metii osalaba le Yesu anaata mikiata osiligi le nkishui katukul. Anaata eton kitii atua ng’ok ang. Naa kejo Iroma 6: 23 ore enkiting’oto oo ng’ok naa enkeeya. Neaku, anaata kiata enkirowuaj sapuk oleng pee kinya endaa Olaitoriani Jumapilini pooki kake eton etii inkanisani kumok nemeasita ina. Kake mesesh erikino ninche pee eitayu iropiyiani sadaka. Ebaiki naa tenkaraki tung’anisho amu kelelek pee kidamu kuna baa e oriong alang nena baa e atua naagut. Kesipa keeta sii iropiyiani e sadaka tipat amu keitodolu enashe nikiata te Nkai tenkaraki intokitin pooki naisho ninye iyiook. Amu, etejo ororei le Nkai, *“Tumuta pooki tung’ani too ndamunot inono tayiolo entoki ninchooyo inyor metii olng’ash; ilo oishoru te nchipai enyor Enkai”* (2 Ilkorintio 9: 7). Neaku, anaata kipuo dukuya aaitayu iropiyiani nikincho Enkai te nchipai o to Ipela. Kake anaata sii kinya endaa Olaitoriani Jumapilini pooki.

**11. Paa maa, ainyoo pee elimu ilarikok le kanisa ilkererin ooje anaake teneimaki endaa Olaitoriani nemelimu ilkulikae to Sotua Ng'ejuk ooipirta osalaba, amu eikumok oleng?** Kajo nanu tenkaraki eitu edamu aashu eitu eiteng'eni tenguton ajo ketii ilkulikae kererin ooiririkino ina rishata. Kaisho intae inkitanyaanyukot tene pee eibalayu ina bae. Kenare nikimpiru inkoitoi ng'ejuko pee kirik indamunot oo ltung'ana enetii osalaba o tipat enye. Ore inkatitin kumok ekiisom kulo oshi kererin ake nimikidamu ilkulikae kumok oleng ooipirta osalaba to Sotua Ng'ejuk. Tenkitanyaanyukoto, keipirta 1 Petero 2: 21-25 enkitanyaanyukoto e Yesu pee eimaa inkisilisilot. Anaata sii iyiook kiim inkisilisilot ang kisiligita Enkai. Nikiyiolou sii ajo ore anaa enatua ninye te shumata osalaba nenap ng'ok ang, anaata sii iyiook kiye tialo ng'ok ang anaake kinchu too supati. Keipirta sii Ilfilipi 2: 1-11 emborron naata Yesu pee elo ninye osalaba. Ore ina borron enye naa keaku sii enkitanyaanyukoto te iyiook pee kintobor ate te dukuya ilkulikae. Eisidai sii oleng Ilhebrania 12: 1-3 amu keimaki osalaba pee kitum eng'iriata. Nejo olkereri li okuni, *“Entadamu intae ilo oting'iria enkiba naba neijia oo laing'okok eiba kewan enye, pee minaururu intae nemidukejanya tiatua iltauja linyi.”* Keliki iyiook 1 Yohana 3: 16; 4: 10-12 ajo ore ina oitoo osalaba naa enkoitoi nautaki iyiook ajo kainyoo enyorrata nasipa. Neliki sii iyiook ajo keaku enyorrata e Yesu te shumata osalaba enkitanyaanyukoto sidai oleng te iyiook matonyor ilkulikae. Eisidai tinikiimaki Efeso 2: 13-16 amu keipirta osotua likitum tiatua osesen le Yesu tenkaraki osarge lenye (osalaba). Amu, ore apa keibaro Ilgiriki o Lyahudi kake ore tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu netum osotua. Naa kesipa sii taata tenkop Olmaasai, amu ore apa keeta iloshon le Maa enkiba kake ore taata keeta ilkumok osotua tenkaraki osalaba le Yesu. Ore te Efeso 5: 25-27 kidol aajo etaa osalaba enkitanyaanyukoto to lpayiani pee enyor inkituaak enye. Keliki iyiook 2 Ilkorintio 13: 4 ajo keipirta osalaba enchalan kake eibelekenya Enkai ina shalan aita engolon. Naa ekishal sii iyiook tiatua Yesu kake ore pee



kinyorraa ina shalan nikintarasaki Enkai neibelekeny metaa engolon.

Neaku, idolita ajo etii ilkererin kumok likindim aataasishore tenkata endaa Olaitoriani. Eton etii ilkulikae kumok oleng, amu aishoo intae ilkuti ake pee eaku enkitanyaanyukoto. Eitu ajoki intae pee kinturraa kulo oshi likiasishore kake agira aitanap intae pee kiponaa ilkulikae amu kelala ina bae oleng naa keretu iyiook too nkoitoy kumok. Naa keretu iltung'ana pee menauru amu ore pee emoku ilkererin ooje nenauru nemedamu tipat tenguton anaake. Tomonokoki amu tenaisho Enkai engolon kayieu naiger embuku naipirta lelo kererin kumok likindim ataasishore tina rishata endaa Olaitoriani.

## ENKETING'OTO EMBUKU

Kaata osiligi ajo inoto eretoto tena buku. Tena neijia etiu kashukoki Enkai enashe sapuk oleng. Kayiolo ajo anoto eretoto tenkaraki ena kisoma, amu aisoma inkulie bukui neitu aikata aisom. Aisoma Kuran tenkiti wueji apa kake eitu aikata ajing atua anaa taata.

Tujurru oleng nena baa naatii ena buku amu ketii taata iltung'ana kumok oogilunore Bibilia. Kake kegilunore pesho amu kebik ororei le Nkai anaa enajo 1 Peter 1: 25, "*...kake kebik ororei lo Laitoriani intarasi.*"

Kitodua aajo tenaa kesipa enatejo Kuran naipirta Yesu inchere eitu eye te shumata osalaba, naa anaata esipa sii inchere eitu epiu. Naa teneitu epiu naa pesho enkirukoto oo lairukok le Yesu anaa enatejo Paulo to Lkorintio le dukuya ematua e 15. Neaku, keeta tipat oleng pee kijur imbaa pooki amu ore inkatitin kumok kelimu iltung'ana embata esipata kake melimu pooki.

Matadamu aajo kelelek pee eitushul iltung'ana imbaa anaa enayieu ninche neitobir dini ng'ejuk. Kake kegol oleng pee eibung oltung'ani esipata ata tenaa kegol oleng nemetiu anaa enayieu ninye. Ketii imbaa naagol oleng tiatua enkirukoto ang amu melelek esipata. Ore enkoitoy elejare naa kelelek. Kelo anaa enkare, amu kesuj enkare enkoitoy nalelek. Kake etejo Yesu te Matayo 7: 13, "*Entijing intae te nkishomi napirik amu dapash kishomi nelala enkoitoy nalo enkiminata, naa kumok iloojing ina. Amu kepirik kishomi naa ronkai enkoitoy nalo enkishon, naa ilkuti ootum ina.*" Neaku, matoomon Enkai pee eretu iyiook matujur imbaa pooki pee kijing ina oitoy napirik. Melelek kake ore tenebo empiris o engolon Enkai ekiindim aatijing. Etejo Yesu, "*...amu ore matii nanu mindimidimi intae aataas toki.*" Naa kesipa ina oleng. Kake etejo Paulo to Lfilipi 4: 13, "*Aidim ataasa mbaa pooki tiatua ilo laa ninye laaidimie.*" Neaku, kesipa ekishal kake ore tenebo Yesu ekiindim aataas imbaa pooki naanarikino nikias pee kintiship Olaitoriani.

Kayieu naiting'ie ena buku te kulo rorei ootii Matayo 5: 11, *"Imayianana intae tenesukeny ninche intae, neisilisil, neiteeniki intae imbaa pooki torrok e lejare tenaa tenkaraki nanu. Enting'idata nishipapa oleng; amu kitok olerrinyore linyi te shumata. Amu eisilisilo ninche aaiko neijia iloibonok le Nkai ootii apa te dukuya intae."* Neaku, maibung'a enkoitoi esipata ata tenaa keгол oleng neisilisil iltung'ana iyiook. Amu, ekiyiolo aajo ekitum emayianata sapuk oleng alang tinikishalu nikipuo dukuya aasuj enkoitoi naje nalelek neme enkoitoi esipata. Matadamu enajo oshi Ilmaasai pee ejo, *"Keme embaare neretisho."* Amu, ebaiki ore inkulie katitin keгол neme sii tinikisuj enkoitoi naitoriori, kake keretisho tenkiting'oto. Metaa ene Nkai enkitoo pooki.

Metamayiana Enkai intae,

Paul Highfield oji sii Saruni Ole Ntaysia tenkop Olmaasai,  
September 2013.

# IMBUKUI NATAASISHORE TENE BUKU

---

<sup>1</sup> <http://www.scribd.com/doc/61492036/8/The-Theological-Significance-of-the-Land>; <http://gbgm-umc.org/umw/joshua/land.html> (accessed on August 20, 2012).

<sup>2</sup> Fouad Masri, *Is The Injeel Corrupted?* (Indianapolis, IN: Crescent Project, 2006) 18.

<sup>3</sup> Masri, 20.

<sup>4</sup> Sura 2: 136 anaa enajo embuku e Masri, 12. Ore ina kikilikuanata naa ketii embuku enye enkardasi 26.

<sup>5</sup> Masri, 26.

<sup>6</sup> Masri, 27.

<sup>7</sup> Matt Slick, "Manuscript evidence for superior New Testament reliability," <http://carm.org/manuscript-evidence>.

<sup>8</sup> Nelson Glueck, *Rivers In The Desert* (New York: Grove Press, 1959) 31.

<sup>9</sup> Etgar Lefkovits, "2nd Temple Pool Found," in *The Jerusalem Post* 9 June, 2004.

<sup>10</sup> "Jesus Boat Museum," Liberty University online, September 27, 2012 < <http://www.sacred-destinations.com/israel/jesus-boat> >

<sup>11</sup> Ing'orai ene wueji te internet

<http://www.facingthechallenge.org/derbe.php>.

<sup>12</sup> Bob Cornuke, "Paul's Shipwreck,"

<http://www.bobcornuke.com/content/pauls-shipwreck>.

<sup>13</sup> Allan A. MacRae, "Could Moses Write," *Journal of the American Scientific Affiliation* 6 (September 1954: 22-24).

<sup>14</sup> King Sargon of Assyria - Attack on Ashdod,

<http://formerthings.com/sargon.htm> (Olapa le oudo 2012).

<sup>15</sup> The Old Testament Has Been Archaeologically Verified,

[http://www.pleaseconvinceme.com/index/The\\_Old\\_Testament\\_Is\\_Verified\\_Archeologically](http://www.pleaseconvinceme.com/index/The_Old_Testament_Is_Verified_Archeologically) (Olapa li oudo, 2012).

<sup>16</sup> Ing'orai kuna bukui naigero ilo tung'ani oji William Ramsay: *St. Paul The Traveler and Roman Citizen*, 1925, 2001; *The Bearing of Recent Discovery on the Trustworthiness of the New Testament*, 1915.

<sup>17</sup> John Mcray, "Archaeology and the Book of Acts", *Criswell Theological Review* 5.1 (1990) 77 (69-82).

<sup>18</sup> F. J. Foakes Jackson, and Kirsopp Lake, Editors, *The Beginnings of Christianity* (London, Macmillan and Co Limited, 1933) 256.

<sup>19</sup> David W. J. Gill and Confad Gempf, Ed., *The Book of Acts in its Greco-Roman Setting* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans pub., 1994) 368.

<sup>20</sup> From this site -- <http://www.spotlightministries.org.uk/truebible.htm> (accessed on 10-15-2012).

---

<sup>21</sup> Eusebius, History of the Church VIII.2

[http://enelope.uchicago.edu/~grout/encyclopaedia\\_romana/hispania/diocletian.html](http://enelope.uchicago.edu/~grout/encyclopaedia_romana/hispania/diocletian.html)

<sup>22</sup> Irenaeus Against Heresies, Book 1: 24.4 in *The Ante-Nicene Fathers*, vol. 1, James Donaldson and Alexander Roberts, ed. (Grand Rapids, Michigan, 1975) 349.

<sup>23</sup> Raymond E. Brown, *The Death of the Messiah*, vol 2 (New York, London: Doubleday, 1994) 1093, 1094.

<sup>24</sup> *The Kuran Interpreted*, vol. 1, Translator, Arthur J. Arberry, (New York: Collier Books, 1955) 123; Sura (ematua aashu chapter) 4. 155-157.

<sup>25</sup> *The Kuran*, Sura 19: 33. In *The Kuran Interpreted*, 333.

<sup>26</sup> Tacitus, *Annals*, 15.44.

<sup>27</sup> Josephus, *Antiquities* book 18.3:3 in *The New Complete Works of Josephus*, trans. William Whiston (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1999) 590.

<sup>28</sup> Lucian, *The Death of Peregrine*, 11-13, <http://www.sacred-texts.com/cla/luc/wl4/wl420.htm>.

<sup>29</sup> British Museum, Syriac Manuscript, Additional 14, 658 anaa enalimu ena buku naigero F. F. Bruce, *Jesus and Christian Origins Outside the New Testament* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1974) 31.

<sup>30</sup> Gary R. Habermas, *The Historical Jesus* (Joplin, Missouri: College Press Publishing Company, 1996.) 143-243.

<sup>31</sup> Roger L. Omanson and John Ellington, *A Handbook on Paul's Second Letter to the Corinthians* (New York: United Bible Societies, 1993) 239.

Keesishore ninche ina kibeleyenata aa inchere, "but in dealing with you..." metaa keji te Kimaasai, "...kake tinikiarare intae..."

<sup>32</sup> Mark Moore, *The Chronological Life of Christ* (Joplin, Missouri: College Press Publishing Company, 2007) 655.

<sup>33</sup> Bob Dutko, [Http://www.toptenproofs.com/article\\_resurrection.php](http://www.toptenproofs.com/article_resurrection.php). Netii sii embuku naigero oltung'ani oji Sean McDowell naji, *Evidence For the Resurrection* (Ventura, California: Regal, 2009). Esidai oleng ina buku amu kelimu inkulie baa kumok naipirta ina bae nigigira aaimaki.

<sup>34</sup> Lactantius, "*The Divine Institutes*," Book 4, chapter 8 in *The Fathers of the Church: A New Translation*, ed. Dir. Roy Joseph Deferrari. Lactantius is translated by Sister Mary Francis McDonald (Washington, D. D. The Catholic University of America Press, 1964) 259.

<sup>35</sup> Mary 19: 16-21, *The Kuran Interpreted*, trans. by Arthur J. Arberry, vol. 1-2 (New York: Collier Books, 1955) 332.

<sup>36</sup> George W. Zeller and Renald E. Showers, *The Eternal Sonship of Christ* (Neptune, New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1993) 49-50.

<sup>37</sup> Zeller, 50-51.

<sup>38</sup> Zeller, 52.

<sup>39</sup> Zeller, 52.

- 
- <sup>40</sup> F. Donald Harris and Ronald A. Harris, The Trinity (New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1971) 5-7.
- <sup>41</sup> Harris, 10.
- <sup>42</sup> Darrell W. Johnson, Experiencing The Trinity (Vancouver British Columbia: Regent College Publishing, 2002) 25-30.
- <sup>43</sup> Johnson, 39.
- <sup>44</sup> Johnson, 60-62.
- <sup>45</sup> Johnson, 77-84.
- <sup>46</sup> Norman L. Geisler and Abdul Saleeb, *Answering Islam*, Second Edition (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 2002) 265.
- <sup>47</sup> Geisler, 265, 266.
- <sup>48</sup> Geisler, 266.
- <sup>49</sup> Geisler, 266.
- <sup>50</sup> Paul Highfield, *Embolunoto embuku e Yohana* (Printed by Total Printing Systems, Illinois. Christians Restoration Ministries holds the copyright, 2012) 238.
- <sup>51</sup> Paul Highfield, *Inkisomaritin naaing 'uaa osotua ng'ujuk naaret ilairukok pee eriku iltung 'ana leitu eiruk enetii yesu kristo – 1* (Springfield, Missouri: CRM, 2004) 13-17.
- <sup>52</sup> Geisler, 153.
- <sup>53</sup> Andy Bannister, “The claim that Muhammad is prophesied in Deuteronomy 33:2,” [http://www.answering-islam.org/BibleCom/dt33\\_2.htm](http://www.answering-islam.org/BibleCom/dt33_2.htm) (accessed on November 15, 2012).
- <sup>54</sup> Geisler, 155.
- <sup>55</sup> Geisler, 155, 156.
- <sup>56</sup> Geisler, 156.
- <sup>57</sup> Geisler, 156.
- <sup>58</sup> Geisler, 156.
- <sup>59</sup> Sura 61:6.
- <sup>60</sup> Geisler, 158.
- <sup>61</sup> Geisler, 158.
- <sup>62</sup> Fred M. Wood and Ross McLaren, *Jeremiah and Lamentations* in the Holman Old Testament Commentary (Nashville, Tennessee: Holman Reference, 2006) 286.
- <sup>63</sup> Richard D. Patterson and Andrew E. Hill, “Minor-Prophers: Hosea-Malachi,” in *Cornerstone Biblical Commentary* (Carol Stream, Illinois: Tyndale House Publishers, 2008) 516.
- <sup>64</sup> [http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible\\_contra\\_101.html](http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible_contra_101.html)
- <sup>65</sup> [http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible\\_contra\\_101.html](http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible_contra_101.html)
- <sup>66</sup> [http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible\\_contra\\_101.html](http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible_contra_101.html)
- <sup>67</sup> Richard Chenevis Trench, *Notes on the Miracles of Our Lord* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing House, 1949) 1070108.

---

<sup>68</sup> Maulana, 536. tenebo Abdullah Yusuf Ali, *The Meaning of the Holy Qur'an*, eleventh edition (Beltsville, Maryland: Amana Publications, 2008) 637 (Surah 16: 4)

<sup>69</sup> Ore pee iyieu nidol inkulie nyamalaritin kumok naaijo kuna ing'orai ena wueji te internet: <http://www.answering-islam.org/Quran/contra/>

<sup>70</sup> Atusuja imbukui are pee aibelekenya Kuran aa inchere: N. J. Dawood, translator, *The Kuran* (London, England: Clays Ltd, 1990) tenebo sii Maulana Muhammad Ali, *The Holy Quran* (Lahore, Pakistan: Ahmadiyyah Anjuman Ishaat Islam, 1951).

<sup>71</sup> Ketii embuku sidai oleng nagira aasishore tina kisoma naa keji, *The Qur'an Dilemma* Volume 1 (Printed in Canada, 2011).

<sup>72</sup> Maulana, 600.

<sup>73</sup> *Online New Advent Catholic Encyclopedia*,

<http://www.newadvent.org/fathers/0806.htm> (Aing'orayie ene wueji March 29, 2013, aa inchere olapa li okuni, 2013.), Ematua e dukuya (embae e dukuya)

<sup>74</sup> New Advent Dictionary of the Church Fathers, "The Infancy Gospel of Thomas," <http://www.newadvent.org/fathers/0846.htm>. (Ematua e are).

<sup>75</sup> Anoto ilkererin ake oolimu ajo kaji eimaki Kuran Yesu tene buku: Mark D. Siljander's, *A Deadly Misunderstanding - A Congressman's Quest to Bridge the Muslim - Christian Divide* (New York: HarperCollins, 2008) 223-226 (Appendix – 1).

<sup>76</sup> Maulana, 231 footnote 645.

<sup>77</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>78</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>79</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>80</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>81</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>82</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>83</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>84</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>85</sup> Knox Chamblin, Matthew, vol. 2 ( Great Britain: Christian Focus Publications, 2010) 1480.

<sup>86</sup> Maulana, 231.

<sup>87</sup> Gareth L. Reese, *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on the Book of Acts* (Joplin, Missouri: Colleger press, 1976) 545. Ing'orai sii David G. Peterson, *The Acts of the Apostles* (Grand Rapids, Michigan: W. B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2009) 433.

<sup>88</sup> Paul Highfield, *Enjurrunoto olkuak too lairukok* (Springfield, Missouri: Christian Restoration Ministries, 2007) 143-145. Printed by: Word Alive Publishers, Nairobi Kenya.

<sup>89</sup> Paul Highfield, *Enjurrunoto Olkuak Too Lairukok* (Nairobi Kenya: Printed by Word Alive publishers, 2007; Copyright held by Christian Restoration Ministries, Springfield, Missouri), 100-114.

<sup>90</sup> Highfield, *Enjurrunoto Olkuak*, 115-120.

---

<sup>91</sup> Keimaki ena buku ina bae tenguton, Thomas R. Edgar, *Miraculous Gifts: Are they for today?* (New Jersey: Neptune, 1983) 108-170.

Kenyorraa ajo kegira Paulo aimaki enkutuk naibala nayioloi. Ketii sii ai buku sidai naa ena: Mark E. Moore, "Eyeing the Tongue," in *Fanning the Flame: Probing the Issues in Acts* (Joplin, Missouri: College Press, 2003) 210-243.

<sup>92</sup> Robert L. Thomas, *Understanding Spiritual Gifts* (Grand Rapids, MI: Kregel, 1999) 100.

<sup>93</sup> <http://www.dandydesigns.org/id22.html> (Aing'orayie ena wueji Olapa li are 28, 2013).

<sup>94</sup>

[http://www.greenandsave.com/green\\_news/green\\_science/benefits\\_of\\_thunderstorms](http://www.greenandsave.com/green_news/green_science/benefits_of_thunderstorms), aing'orayie ene wueji to lapa li are intarikini e 28, 2013.



---

## **IMBUKUI NATAASISHORE AGIRA AIGER ENA BUKU (Bibliography)**

Ali, Abdullah Yusuf . *The Meaning of the Holy Qur'an*,  
eleventh edition. Beltsville, Maryland: Amana  
Publications, 2008.

Ali, Maulana Muhammad, *The Holy Quran*. Lahore, Pakistan:  
Ahmadiyyah Anjuman Ishaat Islam, 1951.

Bannister, Andy. "The Claim that Muhammad is Prophesied  
in Deuteronomy 33:2." 15 November 2012.  
<[http://www.answering-islam.org/BibleCom/dt33\\_2.htm](http://www.answering-islam.org/BibleCom/dt33_2.htm)>.

Brown, Raymond E. *The Death of the Messiah*. 2 vols. New  
York, London: Doubleday, 1994.

Bruce F. F. *Jesus and Christian Origins Outside the New  
Testament*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans  
Publishing Company, 1974.

Chamblin, Knox. Matthew. Volume 2. Great Britain: Christian  
Focus Publications, 2010.

Cornuke, Bob. "Paul's Shipwreck." 2013.  
<<http://www.bobcornuke.com/content/pauls-shipwreck>>.

Davies, Philip R. and John William Rogerson. *The Old  
Testament World*. Louisville, Kentucky: John Knox Press,  
2005.

Dutko, Bob. "Evidence for the Resurrection of Jesus Christ."  
<[http://www.toptenproofs.com/article\\_resurrection.php](http://www.toptenproofs.com/article_resurrection.php)>

Edgar, Thomas R., *Miraculous Gifts: Are they for today?* New

---

Jersey: Neptune, 1983.

Eusebius. *History of the Church VIII.2.*

< [http://penelope.uchicago.edu/~grout/encyclopaedia\\_romana/hispania/diocletian.html](http://penelope.uchicago.edu/~grout/encyclopaedia_romana/hispania/diocletian.html)>.

Geisler, Norman L. and Abdul Saleeb. *Answering Islam.*  
Grand Rapids, Michigan: Baker Books, 2002.

Gill, David W. J. and Confad Gempf, Ed. *The Book of Acts in its Greco-Roman Setting.* Grand Rapids, Michigan: Eerdmans publishing, 1994.

Glueck, Nelson. *Rivers in the Desert.* New York: Grove Press, 1959.

Habermas, Gary R. *The Historical Jesus.* Joplin, Missouri: College Press Publishing Company, 1996.

Highfield, Paul. *Enjurrunoto Olkuak too Lairukok.*  
Springfield, Missouri: Christian Restoration Ministries, 2007. Printed by: Word Alive Publishers, Nairobi Kenya.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Embolunoto Embuku e Yohana.*  
Springfield, Missouri: Christian Restoration Ministries, 2012. Printed by Total Printing Systems.

\_\_\_\_\_. *Inkisomaritin Naaing'uaa Osohua Ng'ejuk Naaret Ilairukok pee Eriku Itung'ana Leitua Eiruk Enetii Yesu Kristo – 1.* Springfield, Missouri: Christian Restoration Ministries, 2004. Printed by Word Alive printing in Nairobi Kenya.

Harris, F. Donald and Ronald A. Harris. *The Trinity.* New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1971.

---

Irenaeus. "*Against Heresies.*" Book 1: 24.4. Volume 1 of *The Ante-Nicene Fathers*, James Donaldson and Alexander Roberts, eds. Grand Rapids, Michigan, 1975.

"101 Bible Contradictions." <[http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible\\_contra\\_101.html](http://www.islamawareness.net/Christianity/bible_contra_101.html)>.

Jackson, F. J. Foakes, and Kirsopp Lake, Ed. *The Beginnings of Christianity*. London, Macmillan Limited, 1933.

"Jesus Boat Museum." *Liberty University online*, 27 September 2012 <<http://www.sacred-destinations.com/israel/jesus-boat>>

Johnson, Darrell W. *Experiencing The Trinity*. Vancouver British Columbia: Regent College Publishing, 2002.

Josephus, "Antiquities." *The New Complete Works of Josephus*. Trans. William Whiston. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Kregel Publications, 1999.

"King Sargon of Assyria - Attack on Ashdod." <<http://formerthings.com/sargon.htm>>.

Lactantius, "*The Divine Institutes.*" *The Fathers of the Church: A New Translation*. Dir. Roy Joseph Deferrari, ed. Trans. Sister Mary Francis McDonald. Washington, D. D. The Catholic University of America Press, 1964.

Lefkovits, Etgar. "2nd Temple Pool Found." *The Jerusalem Post* (9 June, 2004).

Lucian, "*The Death of Peregrine.*" 11-13. <<http://www.sacred-texts.com/cla/luc/wl4/wl420.htm>>.

- 
- Patterson, Richard D. and Andrew E. Hill. *Minor-Prophets: Hosea-Malachi*. Volume 10 of *The Cornerstone Biblical Commentary*, Philip W. Comfort, gen.ed. Carol Stream, Illinois: Tyndale House Publishers, 2008.
- MacRae, Allan A. "Could Moses Write." *Journal of the American Scientific Affiliation* 6 (September 1954) : 22-24.
- Masri, Fouad. *Is The Injeel Corrupted?* Indianapolis, IN: Crescent Project, 2006.
- May, Roy H. "Theology of the Land." *Joshua and the Promised Land*. August 20, 2012. < <http://gbgm-umc.org/umw/joshua/land.html>>.
- McDowell, Sean. *Evidence for the Resurrection*. Ventura, California: Regal, 2009.
- McRay, John. "Archaeology and the Book of Acts." *Criswell Theological Review* 5.1 77 (1990) : 69-82.
- Moore, Mark E. "Eyeing the Tongue." *Fanning the Flame: Probing the Issues in Acts*. Joplin, Missouri: College Press, 2003.
- \_\_\_\_\_. *The Chronological Life of Christ*. Joplin, Missouri: College Press Publishing Company, 2007.
- Omanson, Roger L. and John Ellington, *A Handbook on Paul's Second Letter to the Corinthians*. New York: United Bible Societies, 1993.
- Peterson, David G. *The Acts of the Apostles*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: W. B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 2009.

---

Ramsay, William. *St. Paul the Traveler and Roman Citizen*.  
London: Concordia House, 2001.

\_\_\_\_\_. *The Bearing of Recent Discovery on the  
Trustworthiness of the New Testament*. London: Hodder  
and Staughton, 1915.

Reese, Gareth L. *A Critical and Exegetical Commentary on  
the Book of Acts*. Joplin, Missouri: College press, 1976.

Siljander's, Mark D. *A Deadly Misunderstanding - A  
Congressman's Quest to Bridge the Muslim - Christian  
Divide*. New York: HarperCollins, 2008.

Slick, Matt. "Manuscript Evidence for superior New  
Testament Reliability." <[http://carm.org/manuscript-  
evidence](http://carm.org/manuscript-evidence)>.

Tacitus, *Annals*, 15.44.

"The Arabic Gospel of the Infancy of the Savior." *New  
Advent Catholic Encyclopedia 2009*.  
<<http://www.newadvent.org/fathers/0806.htm>>

"The Infancy Gospel of Thomas." *New Advent Dictionary of  
the Church Fathers*, <[http://www.newadvent.org/  
fathers/0846.htm](http://www.newadvent.org/fathers/0846.htm)>.

"The Old Testament Has Been Archaeologically Verified."  
<[http://pleaseconvinceme.com/2012/the-old-testament-  
has-been-archaeologically-verified/](http://pleaseconvinceme.com/2012/the-old-testament-has-been-archaeologically-verified/)>.

*The Kuran*. Trans. N. J. Dawood. London, England: Clays  
Ltd, 1990.

---

*The Qur'an Dilemma*. Volume 1. Printed in Canada, 2011.

*The Quran Interpreted*. Trans. Arthur J. Arberry. New York: Collier Books, 1955.

Thomas, Robert L. *Understanding Spiritual Gifts*. Grand Rapids, MI: Kregel, 1999.

Trench, Richard Chenevis. *Notes on the Miracles of Our Lord*. Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing House, 1949.

Wood, Fred M. and Ross McLaren. *Jeremiah and Lamentations*. Volume 16 of *The Holman Old Testament Commentary*, Max Anders, gen. ed. Nashville, Tennessee: Holman Reference, 2006.

Zeller, George W. and Renald E. Showers. *The Eternal Sonship of Christ*. Neptune, New Jersey: Loizeaux Brothers, 1993.